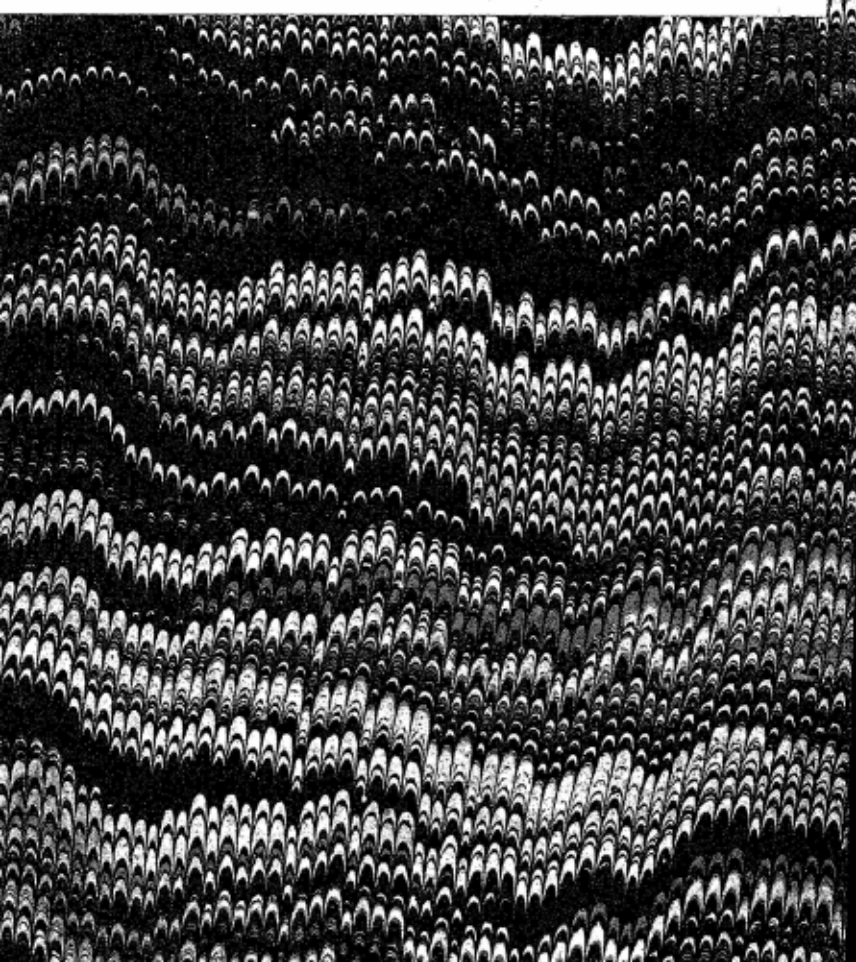


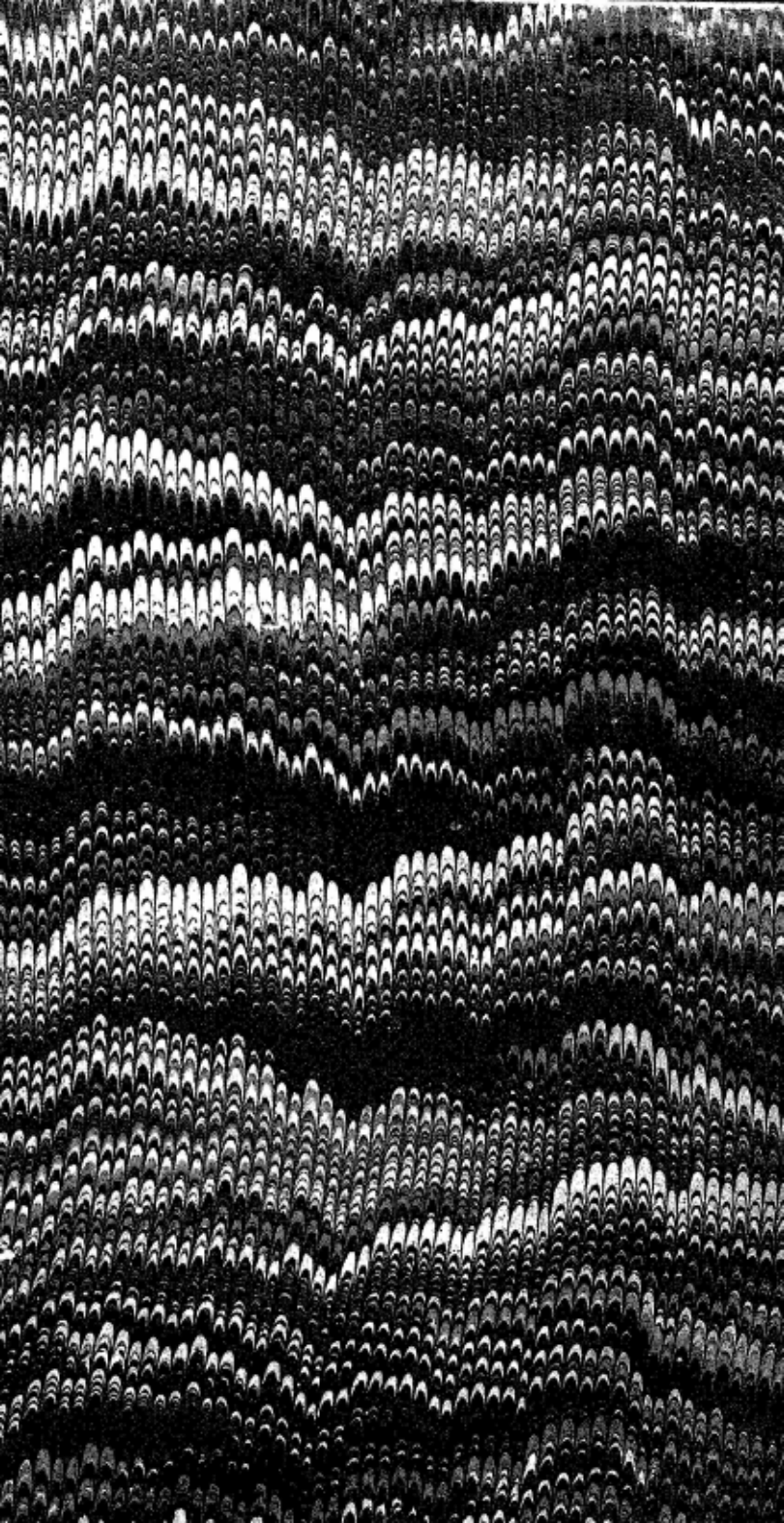
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

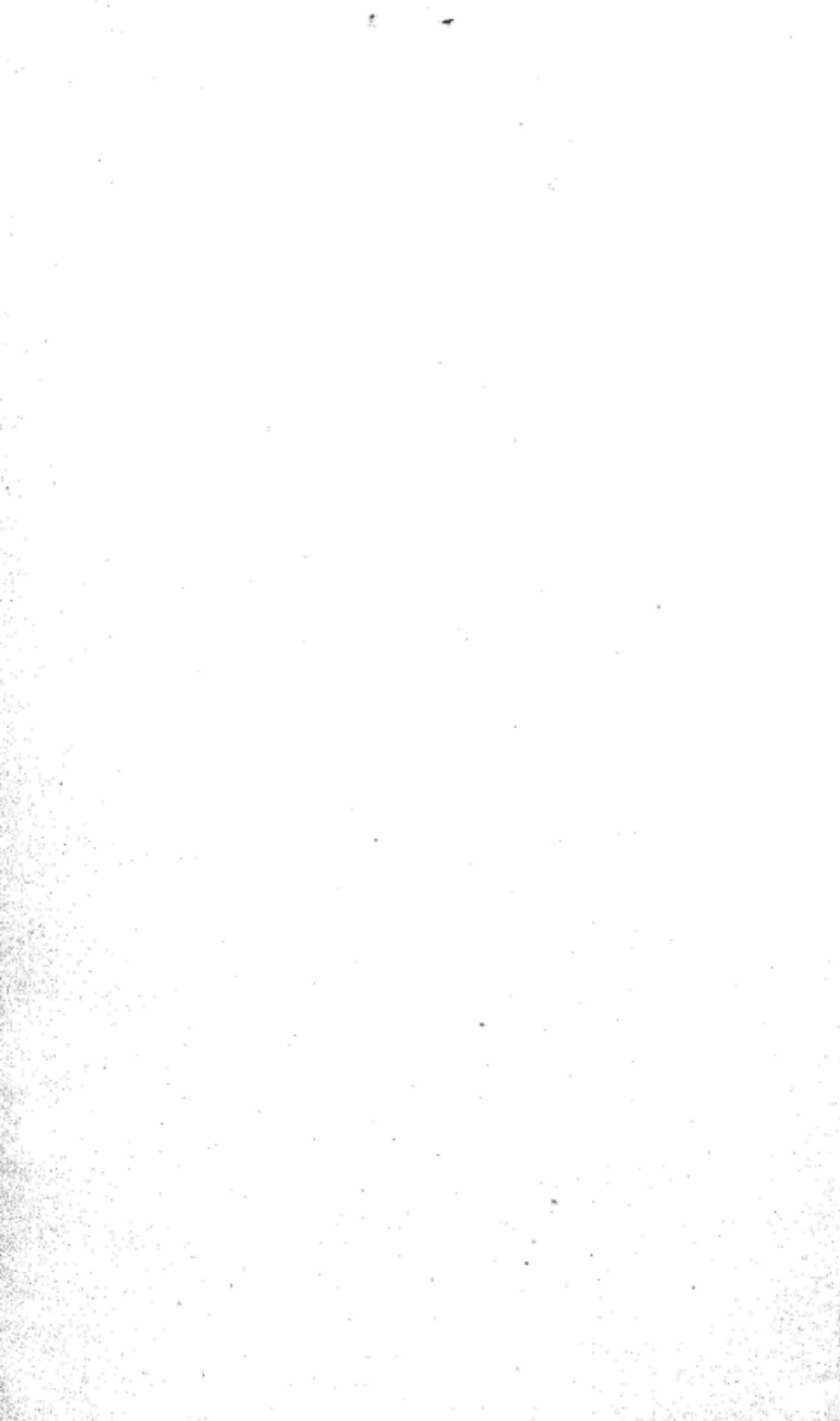
ACCESSION NO. 9202

CALL No. BP a 3 / Pat / Tay

D.G.A. 79







PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA



Pali Text Society

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. I.

9202

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

BPa 3

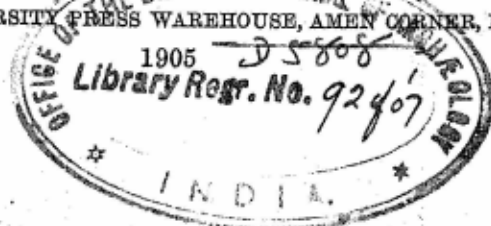
Pat. / Tay

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9202

Date..... 2-8-57

Call No. BPa 3

Pat / Tay

PREFACE

In the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS.:

S = a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M = Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the *Paṭisambhidā* and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the *Kathā Vatthu* I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the *Aṅguttara-Nikāya*, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the *Paṭisambhidā* also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā *tī sese* khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's's of *tisso*, thus converting *sso* into *sese*—one has only to write

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 8) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisāṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, s.v. 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasalasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172 = the last line of Dhammapada, 178 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Piṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the Nānakathā only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvagga.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

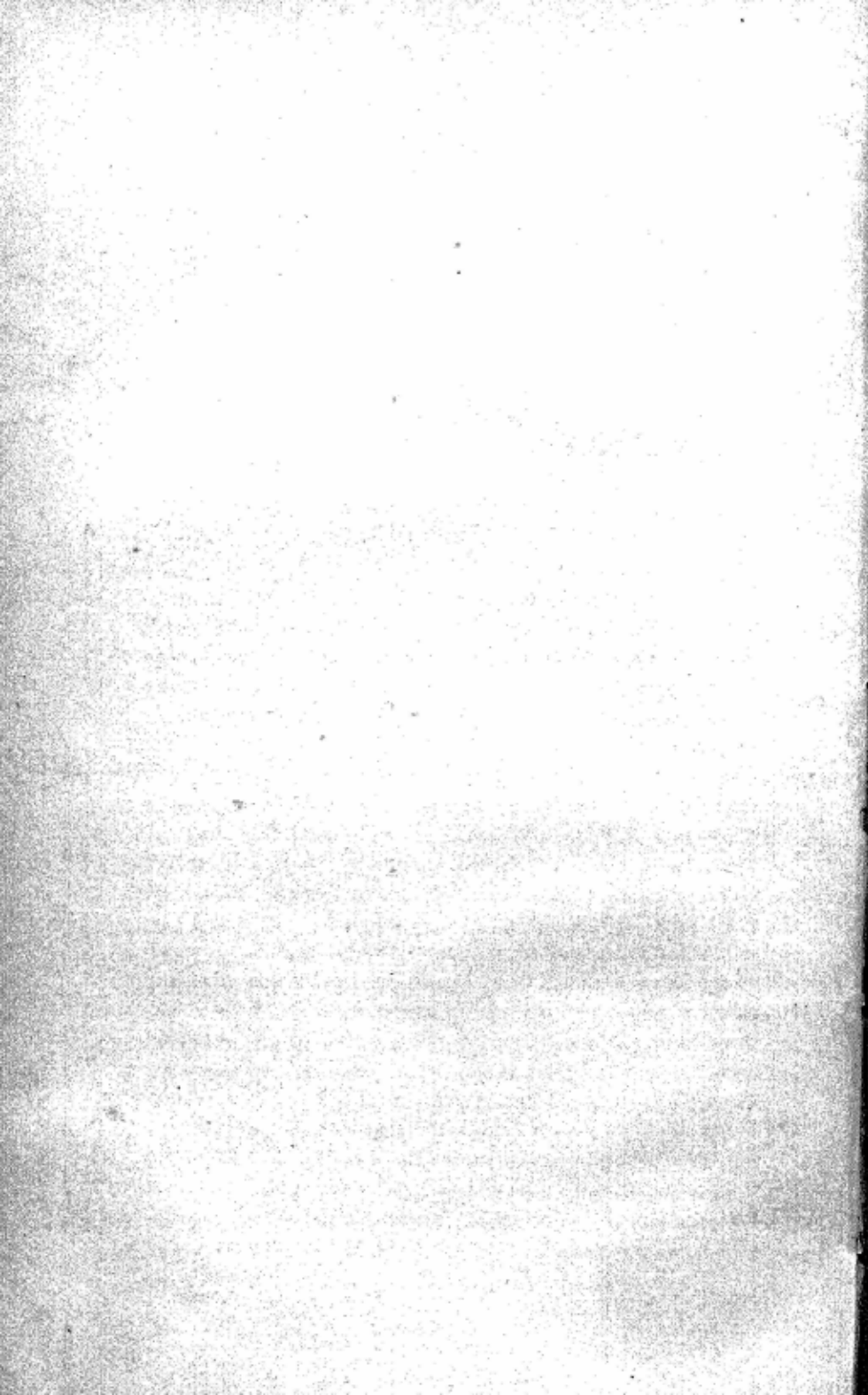
July, 1905.

CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
MĀTIKĀ - - - - -	1
I. NĀṆAKATHĀ - - - - -	4
II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ - - - - -	135
III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ - - - - -	162





PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; Sutvāna saṁvare
paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ; Saṁvaritvā samādahane paññā
samādhībhāvanāmāye ñāṇaṃ; Paccayapariggahe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ; Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ;
Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā
udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā
bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ; Bhāyatupaṭ-
thāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā
santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ; Bahid-
dhāvutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā gotrabhuññāṇaṃ; Dubhato-
vutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ; Payogapaṭipas-
saddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ; Chinnamanupassane paññā
vimuttiñāṇaṃ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā
paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ; Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vat-
thunānatte ñāṇaṃ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaraṇā-
natte ñāṇaṃ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte
ñāṇaṃ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte
ñāṇaṃ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte
ñāṇaṃ; Abhiññāpaññā ñātatte ñāṇaṃ; Pariññāpaññā
tiranatte ñāṇaṃ; Pahāṇapaññā pariccāgatthe ñāṇaṃ;
Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatthe ñāṇaṃ; Sacchikiriyāpaññā
phussanatthe ñāṇaṃ; Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisamb-

hide ñāpaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisamb-
 hide ñāpaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide
 ñāpaṃ; Paṭibhānānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide
 ñāpaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā viharatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Samā-
 pattinānatte paññā samāpattatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Vihārasamā-
 pattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Avik-
 khepāparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-
 samādhismiṃ ñāpaṃ; Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca
 viharādhigamo paññādhimuttatāpaññā araṇavihāre ñāpaṃ;
 Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭi-
 passaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāpacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi
 vasibhāvataṭāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāpaṃ; Sampa-
 jānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ;
 Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupa-
 tṭhānatāpaññā samasīsatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Puthunānattekatta-
 tejapariyādāne paññā sallekattṭhe ñāpaṃ; Asallinatta-
 pahitattapaggahatṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāpaṃ; Nānā-
 hammappakāsanatā paññā atthasandaseane ñāpaṃ; Sab-
 badhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā
 dassanavisuddhiñāpaṃ; Veditattā paññā khantiñāpaṃ;
 Phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāpaṃ; Samodahane paññā
 padesavihāre ñāpaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭhe
 ñāpaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne
 paññā cittavivatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Suññate paññā ñānavivatṭhe
 ñāpaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkhevivatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Tat-
 hatṭhe paññā saccavivatṭhe ñāpaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi
 ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhi-
 tṭhānavasena ijjhanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāpaṃ; Vitak-
 kavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyoḡā-
 hane paññā sotadhātuvissuddhiñāpaṃ; Tinnāṃ cittānaṃ
 vippharattā indriyānaṃ pasādasena nānattekattaviñ-
 ñāpacariyāpariyoḡāhane paññā cetopariyañāpaṃ; Paccā-
 yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāra-
 vasena pariyoḡāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāpaṃ;
 Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe
 paññā dibbacakkuñāpaṃ; Catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tinnāṃ
 indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṭā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ;
 Pariññatṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ; Pahānatṭhe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakaṭṭhāhāre ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiya ñāṇaṃ, sabbāññutañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesattānaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattasatthi ñāṇāni sāvakaśādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

I

[MAHĀVAGGE NĀYAKATHĀ

SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā pahātebbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā sacchikātebbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā tthitibhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe dhammā anattā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āhāratthitikā; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anutariyāni; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavathūni; aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavīhārā; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravathūni.

3. Sabbāṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyāṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbāṃ abhiññeyyāṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyāṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyāṃ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā; manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyāṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, sota-vīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, ghānavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, jivhāvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, kāyavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

¹ yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāññā abhiññeyyā, saddasaññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāññā abhiññeyyā, rasasaññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasaññetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasaññetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāññetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpatanhā abhiññeyyā, saddatanhā abhiññeyyā, gandhatanhā abhiññeyyā, rasatanhā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbatanhā abhiññeyyā, dhammatanhā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavidhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejo dhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāsadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññānadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavikasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejakasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nilakasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pītakasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohītakasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsakasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññānakasīṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, māṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru¹ abhiññeyyā, atṭhī abhiññeyyā, atṭhiṃṇjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pīhakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ nhāru, M.

antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antagaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,¹ vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghānikā abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuvīññādhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotaviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; ghānadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghānaviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhāviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbādhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyaviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manoviññādhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

¹ °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhāna¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāpaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, salāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phasso abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, tanhā abhiññeyyā, upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

¹ Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkhasa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudaya-nirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhānā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhī¹

¹ vyādi, M.

abhiññeeyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeeyā, soko abhiññeeyo, paridevo abhiññeeyo, upāyāso abhiññeeyo. Anuppādo abhiññeeyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeeyā, animittaṃ abhiññeeyā, anāyuhānā abhiññeeyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeeyā, agatī abhiññeeyā, anibbatti abhiññeeyā, anupapatti abhiññeeyā, ajāti abhiññeeyā, ajarā abhiññeeyā, avyādhi abhiññeeyā, amataṃ¹ abhiññeeyā, asoko abhiññeeyo, aparidevo abhiññeeyo, anupāyāso abhiññeeyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeeyo, anuppādo abhiññeeyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeeyā, appavattaṃ abhiññeeyā, nimittaṃ abhiññeeyā, animittaṃ abhiññeeyā, āyuhānā abhiññeeyā, anāyuhānā abhiññeeyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeeyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeeyā, gati abhiññeeyā, agatī abhiññeeyā, nibbatti abhiññeeyā, anibbatti abhiññeeyā, upapatti abhiññeeyā, anupapatti abhiññeeyā, jāti abhiññeeyā, ajāti abhiññeeyā, jarā abhiññeeyā, ajarā abhiññeeyā, vyādhi abhiññeeyā, avyādhi abhiññeeyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeeyā, amataṃ abhiññeeyā, soko abhiññeeyo, asoko abhiññeeyo, paridevo abhiññeeyo, aparidevo abhiññeeyo, upāyāso abhiññeeyo, anupāyāso abhiññeeyo.

18. 'Uppādo dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'āyuhānā dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'gati dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'nibbatti dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'upapatti dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'jāti dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'jarā dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'vyādhi dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'soko dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'paridevo dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā.

19. 'Anuppādo sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'appavattaṃ sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'animittaṃ sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'anāyuhānā sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'appaṭisandhi sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'agatī sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'anibbatti sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'anupapatti sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā, 'ajāti sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeeyā,

¹ amaraṇaṃ, S.

'ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso¹ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. 'Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyuhanā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi dukkhaṃ, avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso¹ dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

21. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

22. 'Anuppādo khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

¹ M. inserts before upāyāso—'domanassaṃ dukkhaṃ, adomanassaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā bhayaṃ, anāyuhānā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhānā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhānā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyam.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyam.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'anāyuhanā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam, 'amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyam.

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā saṅkhārā, anāyuhānā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilaṭṭho, abhiññeyyo, anījanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekappaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhiṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paḥānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paricegaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, santaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇiṭṭaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, appanhiṭṭaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suñṇataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekaṛasaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

¹ paripūraṇaṭṭho, M.

² S. omits.

³ nivṭṭanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho¹ abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuttho abhiññeyyo, dassanattho abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa² avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipasānāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, līnassa cittassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahattho³ abhiññeyyo, ubhovisuddhānaṃ ajjuhekkhanattho abhiññeyyo, visesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo, uttaripativedhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitthāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyindriyassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye⁴ akampiyattho⁵ abhiññeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya⁶ akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasāṃbojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo, viriyasāṃbojjhaṅgassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, pītisaṃbojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, passaddhisāṃbojjhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisāṃbojjhaṅgassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsāṃbojjhaṅgassa patisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditthiā dassanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samutthānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājivassa vodānattho abhiñ-

¹ yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattho, M. ; yuganadhattho, K.

² samatassa, S. ³ niggahattho, S. ⁴ assaddhiyo, S.

⁵ akappiyattho, S.

⁶ abhijjhāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.

ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammā-satiyā upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamaḍḍhissa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, satipaṭṭhānaṃ upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padahanatṭho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjhanatṭho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, payogaṇaṃ paṭipassaddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyatṭho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vicāraṇaṃ upavicāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pīṭhiyā pharaṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, sukhaṇaṃ abhisandanatṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pajānaṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, sañjānaṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tiraṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānaṇaṃ pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bhāvaṇāya ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyāya phasanaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ² saṅkhataṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittatṭho³ abhiññeyyo, cittānantarikaṭṭho⁴ abhiññeyyo, cittassa vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vivaṭṭanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa hetuṭṭho⁵ abhiññeyyo, cittassa paccayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vatthuṭṭho⁶ abhiññeyyo, cittassa bhūmatṭho⁷ abhiññeyyo, cittassa ārammaṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa cariyatṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa abhinīhāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa nissaraṇatṭho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vijānaṇatṭho

¹ passanaṭṭho, S.

² saṅkhāt°, M.

³ cittassa cittatṭho, S.

⁴ cittassānaṃ darikaṭṭho, S.

⁵ hetatṭho, M.

⁶ vattutṭho, S.

⁷ bhūmatṭho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañ-
 jānanattho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodatttho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandan-
 attho² abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasīdanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte santiṭṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuñcanattho³
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti⁴ passanattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte yānikatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukat-
 attho⁵ abhiññeyyo, ekatte anuṭṭhitattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte paricitattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāraddhattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūratttho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhiṭṭhānattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte susamuggatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvi-
 muttattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjhanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte anubujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujjhan-
 attho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujjhanattho abhiññeyyo;
 ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sam-
 bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotananattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte ujjotananattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotan-
 attho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotananattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte sañjotananattho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho⁶ abhiññeyyo, virocānattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, amalatttho
 abhiññeyyo, vimalatttho abhiññeyyo, nimmalatttho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo; samatttho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo;
 vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo;
 virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

¹ sañjāyanattho, S.

² vimuñcanattho, S.

³ vatthukatatttho, S.

⁴ pakkhandhanattho, S. *

⁵ ekasantatī, S.

⁶ patāpanattho, K.

⁷ santanattho, S.

nirodhattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyattho abhiññeyyo; vossaggattho¹ abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyattho abhiññeyyo; vimuttattho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyattho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vīmaṃsattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya mūlattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya pādattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya padhānattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya paggahattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlanattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa viparīṇamattho abhiññeyyo; samudayattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhanattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhattho² abhiññeyyo; nirodho abhiñ-

¹ vossaggattho, M.

² palibodhanattho, S.

ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo abhiññeyyo, dhamma-vavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmojjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiya-jjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaṇñāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevaśaṇñānaśaṇñāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmanupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtañāpadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādinavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivattaṇānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpatti phalaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmi maggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmi phalaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmi maggo abhiñ-

¹ tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāmaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahatthena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayatthena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇatthena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamatthena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepatthena samāhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanatthena sammāditthi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahatthena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samutthānatthena sammākammanto abhiññeyyo, vodānatthena sammā-ājīvo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipāteyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetutthena maggo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā abhiññeyyā, padahanatthena sammāpadhānā abhiññeyyā, ijghanatthena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathatthena¹ saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanatthena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaratthena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanatthena ditthi-

¹ tatatthena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeeyā; muttatthena vimokkho abhiññeeyo, paṭivedhatthena vijjā abhiññeeyā, pariccāgatthena vimutti abhiññeeyā, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyam, paṭipassaddhatthena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyam, chando mūlatthena abhiññeeyo, manasikāro samutthānaṭṭhena abhiññeeyo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena abhiññeeyo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena abhiññeeyā, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena abhiññeeyo, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena abhiññeeyā, paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena¹ abhiññeeyā, vimutti sārattthena abhiññeeyā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena abhiññeeyam.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; tañ ñātattthena² ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeeyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

Dutiya bhāṇavāraṃ.

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeeyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pariññeeyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;³ dve dhammā pariññeeyā, nāmañ ca rūpañ ca; tayo dhammā pariññeeyā, tisso vedanā; cattāro dhammā pariññeeyā, cattāro āhārā; pañca dhammā pariññeeyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā; cha dhammā pariññeeyā, cha ajjhakkāni āyatanāni; satta dhammā pariññeeyā, satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo; atthā dhammā pariññeeyā, atthā lokadhammā; nava dhammā pariññeeyā, nava sattāvāsā; dassa dhammā pariññeeyā, dassāyatanāni.

57. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyam. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pariññeeyam? Cakkhum bhikkhave pariññeeyam, rūpā pariññeeyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ pariññeeyam, cakkhusamphasso pariññeeyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

¹ catatttharaṭṭhena, S.; taduttaraṭṭhena, K.

² tañ ñātattthena, M.

³ upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosaṃphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saukhārā pariññeyyā, viññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya¹ vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññāto c'eva honti tīritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dhammavavattānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dhammavavattānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Pāmojjaṃ² paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

¹ paṭilābhattāya, S.

² pāmujjaṃ, M.

60. Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pathamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa viññānañcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dukkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Patinissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa

paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññātānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa suññātānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādharmavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañāṇadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vivattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ ti.

64. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tisso taṇhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nīvaraṇāni; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha taṇhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānusayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava taṇhāmūlakā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchadappahānaṃ paṭipassadhippahānaṃ; samucchadappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassadhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tīṇi pahānāni; kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-

saccaṃ paṇāpappativedhaṃ¹ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpativedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpativedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca paṇānāni; vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadanāgappahānaṃ, samucchēdappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ: vikkhambhanappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāgappahānaṃ ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,² samucchēdappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbāṃ bhikkhave paṭātabbāṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbāṃ paṭātabbāṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave paṭātabbāṃ, rūpā paṭātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ paṭātabbāṃ, cakkhusamphasso paṭātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi paṭātabbāṃ. Sotaṃ paṭātabbāṃ, saddā paṭātabbā; ghānaṃ paṭātabbāṃ, gandhā paṭātabbā; jivhā paṭātabbā, rasā paṭātabbā; kāyo paṭātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā paṭātabbā; mano paṭātabbo, dhammā paṭātabbā; manoviññāṇaṃ paṭātabbāṃ, manosamphasso paṭātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi paṭātabbāṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññāṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññāṇaṃ passanto pajahati; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanatṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti; taṃ āsatatṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā paṭātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ.

Tatīyabhāṇavāraṃ.

¹ pahanāṃ pativedhaṃ, S.

² samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-
hānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāpaṃ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasaḥagatā;
dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca; tayo
dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhi; cattāro dhammā
bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipatṭhānā; pañca dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi¹; cha dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, cha anussatitṭhānāni; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā,
satta bojjhaṅgā; aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅ-
giko maggo; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhi-
padhāniyaṅgāni; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasiṇā-
yatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiyā ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhā-
vanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apa-
riyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā; rūpāvacara-
kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,² atthi maj-
jhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, apariyā-
pannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi³ paṇitā.
Catasso bhāvanā; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭi-
vijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ
paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābha-
bhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pajjantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti,' ayaṃ
esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattan-
tīti,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā? 'Adhimokkhatṭhena sad-
dhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri
indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena

¹ samādhi, M.

² pahīnā, S.

³ M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘dassanatthēna paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatthēna saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘kosajje akampiyatthēna viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pamāde akampiyatthēna satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘uddhacce akampiyatthēna samādhibalānaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalānaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avijjāya akampiyatthēna paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Upatthānatthēna satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pavicayatthēna dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pharaṇatthēna pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upasamatthēna passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'paṭisaṅkhānatthēna upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

'Dassanatthēna sammāditthiṃ bhāvayato sammāditthiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'abhiniropanatthēna sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'pariggahatthēna sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'samutthānatthēna sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'vodānatthēna sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājīvassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'paggahatthēna sammāvāyamaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'upaṭṭhānatthēna sammāsatīṃ bhāvayato sammāsatīyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'avikkhepatthēna sammāsamādhīṃ bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṃhasamayam pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayam pi āsevati, sāyaṃhasamayam pi āsevati, purebhattam pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā¹ pi āsevati, kāle² pi āsevati, juṇhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha³ jātānaṃ dham-

¹ rattidivā, M.S.

² akāle (l), S.

³ S. omits.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-
saṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā,
āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

78. Kathaṃ tattha¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena jātā
dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ
dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ
pajahato abyāpādasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ
nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativat-
tanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-
saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchāṃ pajahato dham-
mavavathānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-
vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
bhāvanā; ‘avijjāṃ pajahato ñāṇavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammā-
naṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato
pāmojjasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;¹ vitakkavicāre pajahato dutti-
yajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-
thajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato
ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivaseṇa jātā dhammā, añña-

¹ tattha katthaṃ, S.

maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññāpañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññāpañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccā-nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandīṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghānasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato viparipāmānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitaṇupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anati-
vattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānu-
passanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti'
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
'sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādharmavipas-
sanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti'
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
'sammohābhinevesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañāpadassanava-
sena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha
jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ālayā-
bhinivesaṃ pajahato ādinavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato
paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ
nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭ-
hena bhāvanā; 'saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivatṭana-
nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivatt-
antīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
bhāvanā; 'ditṭhekatṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggava-
sena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha
jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
'olārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmmimaggavasena jātā
dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ
dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'anusahagatē
kilese pajahato anāgāmmimaggavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sabbakilese pajahato ara-
hattamaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivat-
tantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
bhāvanā: evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
naṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcin-
driyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena
bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavasena pañc' in-
driyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā

... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ indriyaṇaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

75. Kathaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā.

76. Kathaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānaṃ passanto bhāveti; cakkhuṃ ... pe ... jarāmaraṇaṃ ... pe ... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanatṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; taṃ nātatṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ.

Catutthabhānavāraṃ.

77. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, akuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇasa-vabalāni; attha dhammā sacchikātabbā, attha vimokkhā; nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanirodhā; dasa dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekhā dhammā.

78. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ? Cakkhum bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātabbaṃ; sotaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, saddā sacchikātabbā . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, gandhā sacchikātabbā, jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo, dhammā sacchikātabbā, manovīññānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātabbaṃ. Rūpaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchikaroti, viññānaṃ passanto sacchikaroti; cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti; taññātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-jānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ.

Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,’² Ime dhammā tñitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-jānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññaṃ manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā satī santiṭṭhati, tñitibhāgiyo dhammo; avitakka-sahagatā saññaṃ manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññaṃ manasikārā samu-

¹ phusitā, K.; sacchikatā, S.

² pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ uppekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāśānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabbhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-
natthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabbhā-
giyā, Ime dhammā t̥hitibbhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabbhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayattthena, dukkhaṃ khayattthena,
anattā asāraikatthenāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraññaṃ aniccaṃ khayattthena,
dukkhaṃ khayattthena, anattā asāraikatthenāti’ sotāvad-
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; tañ ñāta-
tthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-
saccaṃ’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Jāti pi
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraññaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi¹ sam-
payogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānak-
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khandiccaṃ paliccaṃ
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ
vuccati jarā.

¹ apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ? Yā tesañ tesañ sattānañ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānañ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānañ bhedo kalebarassa¹ nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko? Yo² ñātibyasanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyasanena vā phutthassa rogabyasanena vā phutthassa silabyasanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallam, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo? Yo ñātibyasanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyasanena vā phutthassa rogabyasanena vā phutthassa silabyasanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevi-tattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā lālappi-tattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamañ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamañ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso? Yo ñātibyasanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyasanena vā phutthassa rogabyasanena vā phutthassa silabyasanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsītattaṃ upāyāsītattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho? Idha

¹ kalevarassa, M. K.

² S. M. omī yo.

yāssa¹ te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anatthakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati² samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyeḥi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā³ sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati² asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun' ti; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

83. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrabhinandini, seyyathidaṃ—kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

¹ yassa, S. K.

³ S. M. omī vā.

² M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

⁴ ponabbhavikā, M.

vatanhā, sā kho pan' esā tanhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati? Yam loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etth' esā tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ? Cakkhum loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ; etth' esā tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotam loke, ghānam loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ; etth' esā tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ; etth' esā tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuvīññāṇam loke . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇam loke, cakkhusamphasso loke . . . pe . . . manosamphasso loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke. rūpasāññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññā loke, rūpasāññetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññetanā loke, rūpatanhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammatanhā loke, rūpavitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpavicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ; etth' esā tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Idam vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva tanhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā tanhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yam loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etth' esā tanhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ? Cakkhum loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etth' esā tanhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etth' esā tanhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idam vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī patipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā

sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditthi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāditthi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇi, pisunā vācā veramaṇi, pharusā vācā veramaṇi, samphapalāpā veramaṇi; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāpātipātā veramaṇi, adinnādānā veramaṇi, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitam kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammosaṃ bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ

samādhijam pītisukham dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānam upasampajja viharati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī. Idam vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Idam dukkham ariyasaccaṃ, Idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idam dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanaṃ paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ.

I. 2.

1. Kathaṃ sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye ñānaṃ?

Pañca silāni—pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ अपरामत्तपारिसुद्धिसीलं paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Anupasampannānaṃ pariyantasikkhāpadānaṃ—idaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Katamaṃ apariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Upasampannānaṃ अपरियन्तासिक्खपदānaṃ—idaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं.

Katamaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānaṃ kusaladhamme yuttānaṃ sekḥapariyante¹ paripūrakārīnaṃ kāye ca jīvite ca anapekkhānaṃ pariccattajjvitānaṃ—idaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Katamaṃ aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Sattannam sekḥānaṃ—idaṃ aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisīlaṃ.

¹ asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlañ ? Tathāgata-sāvakanāñ khīṇāsavānāñ Paccekabuddhānāñ Tathāgatanāñ Arahantānāñ Sammāsambuddhānāñ—idañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlañ.

2. Atthi sīlañ pariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ aperiyañtañ.

Tattha katamañ tañ sīlañ pariyañtañ ? Atthi sīlañ lābhapariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ yasapariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ ñātipariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ aṅgapariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ lābhapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ lābhapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ yasapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ yasapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ ñātipariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ ñātipariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ aṅgapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ aṅgapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ jīvitapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Evarūpāni silāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmaṭṭhāni na samādhisañvattanikāni na avipparisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañāpadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sañvattanti—idañ tañ sīlañ pariyañtañ.

3. Katamañ tañ sīlañ aperiyañtañ ? Atthi sīlañ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi sīlam na yasapariyantam, atthi sīlam na ñātipariyantam, atthi sīlam na aṅgapariyantam, atthi sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhaṇetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco ñātiṇetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco aṅgaṇetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitaṇetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pīṭivatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañāpadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idam tam sīlam apariyantam.

4. Kiṃ sīlam? Kati sīlāni? Kimsamutṭhānaṃ sīlam? Katidhammasamodhānaṃ sīlam?

Kiṃ sīlan ti? Cetanā sīlam, cetasikaṃ sīlam, saṃvaro sīlam, avitikkamo sīlam.

Kati sīlāniti? Tīpi sīlāni, kusalasīlam akusalasīlam abyākatasīlam.

Kimsamutṭhānaṃ sīlan ti? Kusalacittasamutṭhānaṃ

kusalasilāṃ, akusalacittasamutthānaṃ akusalasilāṃ, abyākatacittasamutthānaṃ abyākatasilāṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ silāṃ ti? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ silāṃ; pāpātipātāṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, pisuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abhijjhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, micchādīṭṭhiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, ālokasaññāya tīṇamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāṃ, ñāṇena avijjāṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭiṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākāśānañcāyatana-saññaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ viññāṇañcāyatana-saññaṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññaṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññaṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaññaṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññaṃ, vāyānupassanāya āyubhaṃ, viparīṇānupassanāya dhuvasaññaṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appanīhitānupassanāya paṇidhiṃ, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhīpaññā-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtañāna-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appatisaṅkhaṃ,

vivattaṇānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena ditthekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāmimaggena olārike kilese, anāgāmimaggena anusahagata kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ.

5. Pañca sīlāni; pāṇātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avipattiśārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parikhārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpanaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipañña; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto¹ sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satīṃ upatṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca sīlāni; pāṇātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, piṣuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādhiṭṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmaccchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa, avikkhepena

¹ paṭiṭṭhahanto, M.

uddhaccassa, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya, nāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena pītiyā, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhānaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasaññāya nānatta-sāññāya, viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiyā ākāśānañcāyatana-sāññāya, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatana-sāññāya, nevasāññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatana-sāññāya, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-tasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā, virāgānupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇāṇānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-tassa, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaṇñādharmavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtañāṇadassanena sammohābhinivesassa, ādīnavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhāya, vivaṭṭānānupassanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggena olārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ, anāgāmimaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ, arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, vera-maṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahu-likammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parik-khārayā saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tītaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaṇñā; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-
cittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.
Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati,
passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ ad-
hiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati,
viriyam paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim upaṭṭhapento
sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajā-
nanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyam abhijānanto sikkhati,
pariññeyyam parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbam pajahanto
sikkhati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāve-
tabbam bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇam,
pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sutvāna saṃvare
paññā silamaye ñāṇam.’

I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-
bhāvanāmaye ñāṇam?

Ekko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā; dve samādhi—lokiyo
samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-
savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitak-
kāvicāro samādhi; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo
samādhi, ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo samādhi,
nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā,
sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,¹ āloka-pharaṇatā, paccā-
vekkhanānimittaṃ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena
cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativa-
sena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, sīlānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgā-
nussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, deva-
tānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi;
satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpatti-
kusalatā, samādhissa ṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

¹ M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of ceto-
pharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,¹ samādhissa gocara-kusalatā, samādhissa abhinihārakusalatā; attha samādhi — paṭhavikasīnavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokasīnavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasīnavasena, vāyokasīnavasena, nīlakasīnavasena, pītakasīnavasena, lohītakasīnavasena, odātakasīnavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; nava samādhi—rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appaṇihito samādhi; dasa samādhi — uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitasaññāvasena, vikkhittakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena,² lohītakasaññāvasena, puḷavakasaññāvasena,³ atthikasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapaññāsa samādhi.

2. Api ca pañcaviṣati samādhissa samādhittā—parigahatṭhena samādhi, parivāratṭhena samādhi, paripūrātṭhena samādhi, ekaggatṭhena samādhi, avikkhepatṭhena samādhi, avisārattṭhena samādhi, anāvilatṭhena samādhi, aniñjanatṭhena⁴ samādhi, vimuttatṭhena samādhi, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhitattā samādhi, 'samaṃ esatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ n'esatīti' samādhi, samaṃ esitattā samādhi, visamaṃ n'esitattā samādhi, 'samaṃ ādiyatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ n'ādiyatīti' samādhi, samaṃ ādiṇṇattā samādhi, visamaṃ anādiṇṇattā samādhi, 'samaṃ paṭipajjatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ na paṭipajjatīti' samādhi, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhi, visamaṃ na paṭipannattā samādhi, 'samaṃ jhāyatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ jhāpetīti' samādhi, samaṃ jhātattā samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hīto ca sukho cāti samādhi. Imā pañcaviṣati samādhissa samādhittā. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccatī—'Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmāye ñāṇaṃ."

¹ kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

² hatavikkhāyitasaññāvasena, K. ³ puḷavaka°, M.

⁴ aniñjanatṭhena, S.

I. 4.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthiti-
ñāṇaṃ?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatthiti ca pavattatthiti ca
nimittatthiti ca āyuhanatthiti ca saññogatthiti ca pali-
bodhatthiti ca samudayatthiti ca hetutthiti ca paccaya-
tthiti ca; imehi navahākārehi¹ 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā
paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.
Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅ-
khārānaṃ uppādatthiti ca pavattatthiti ca nimittatthiti ca
āyuhanatthiti ca saññogatthiti ca palibodhatthiti ca
samudayatthiti ca hetutthiti ca paccayatthiti ca; imehi
navahākārehi 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamup-
pannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti pac-
cayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārā
viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa, nāmarū-
paṃ salāyatanassa, salāyatanāṃ phassassa, phasso
vedanāya, vedanā tanhāya, tanhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ
bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmaranassa uppādatthiti ca
pavattatthiti ca nimittatthiti ca āyuhanatthiti ca sañño-
gatthiti ca palibodhatthiti ca samudayatthiti ca hetutthiti
ca paccayatthiti ca; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo,
jarāmaranaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā
paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dham-
matthitiñāṇaṃ. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi
addhānaṃ jāti jarāmaranassa uppādatthiti ca pavattatthiti
ca nimittatthiti ca āyuhanatthiti ca saññogatthiti ca
palibodhatthiti ca samudayatthiti ca hetutthiti ca paccaya-
tthiti ca; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo, jarāmaranaṃ
paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

2. 'Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete
dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā
dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

¹ navā ākarehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu saḷāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu tanhā hetusamuppannā, tanhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭiccasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca tanhā paṭiccasamuppannā, tanhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭiccasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paccayo viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanāṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanāṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo tanhā paccayasamuppannā, tanhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti tanhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti tanhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatim paṭisandhi¹ viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā āyatim upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Iti ime catusāṅkhepe tayo addhe visatiyā ākārehi tisandhiṃ paṭiccasamupādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āyatipaṭisandhi, K.

I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

2. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena, anattā asāraṇatthenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena, anattā asāraṇatthenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhattaṃ paṭicca-samuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhattaṃ paṭicca-samuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'bhavapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā tanhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . salāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam.'

I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam; jātā vedanā, jātā saññā, jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānaṃ, jātaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo paccuppanno, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-khaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

3. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘āhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā udayabbayaṇupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo¹ khandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittaṃ bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccatō anupassati no niccatō, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

¹ tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā khandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññāṇārammaṇatā : cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaranārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittaassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukkhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusañkamanā c’eva paññāya¹ ca vivaṭṭanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā² anvayena ubho ekavavatthanā nirodhe avimuttatā vāyakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upatṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvipassanā; kusalo tisu anupassanāsu catūsu³ ca vipassanāsu tayo upatṭhāne kusalatā nānāditṭhisu na kampatīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ saññāya, K.

² ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

³ catasso, S.M.

1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ?

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘āyuhānā bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti, ‘gati bhayan’ ti, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti, ‘byādhi bhayan’ ti, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti, ‘soko bhayan’ ti, ‘paridevo’ bhayan ti, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti

santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisā’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

5. Uppādaṃ ca pavattaṃ ca nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ ti passati āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhi ñāṇaṃ ādinave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ animittaṃ sukhaṃ ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appaṭisandhi ñāṇaṃ santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādinave ñāṇaṃ pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṃ na kampaṭṭi. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ?

Uppādaṃ¹ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nimittaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

¹ uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

'Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?

Aṭṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti.

Puthujjanaṣa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti, vīṭarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, vītārāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Sekhassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattim samāpajjati; sekhassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Vītārāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Vītārāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattim samāpajjati, tadajjhuppekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appanīhitavihārena vā viharati; vītārāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

7. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattam hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittam kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho¹ hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; sekhassa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittam kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; evam puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti abhinandanatthena.

8. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītārāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattam hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vītārāgo saṅkhār-

¹ paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupas-saṇaṭṭhena.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākataṃ hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākataṭṭhena.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditaṭṭhena ca aviditaṭṭhena ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham¹ atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittatṭhena ca atittatṭhena ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññōjanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññōjanānaṃ pahinattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahinattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahinaṭṭhena ca appahinaṭṭhena ca.

¹ saṅkhārupekkhā, K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phala-samāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjhupekkhitvā suññatavi-hārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasamāpattatṭhena.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppaj-janti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ paṭi-saṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāśānañcāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya viññāṇañcāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevasaññāna-saññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam; sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam: imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāyasena uppajjanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā atṭha cittassa gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhassa gocarā, tayo ca vitarāgassa yehi cittaṃ vivaṭṭati atṭha samādhissa¹ paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā, atṭhārassa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ paccaya,

ime atṭhārasa' ākāra paññāyassa paricita²

kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatitī.

Taṇ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam pajāṇanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.'

¹ sahadhissa, M.

² paricita, S. M.

I. 10.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñānaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimā abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyasaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāya vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'nibbattiya vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajātim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-himbā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'soka vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhand-atīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭ-titvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

3. Kati gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti?
Kati gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti;
dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena
uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuy-yatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-kavicāre abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭi-lābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuy-yatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābh-atthāya akāsārañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' got-rabhū, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-

ñāpañcāyatanaśāññāṃ abhihbuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'neva-
śāññānāśāññāyatanaśāññāpattim paṭilabhatthāya ākiñcañ-
ñāyatanaśāññāṃ abhihbuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime aṭṭha
gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

5. Katame dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena
uppañjanti?

‘Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jatiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū, ‘sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū; ‘sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya, anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū, ‘Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya, suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya, animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū. Ime dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

6. Kati gotrabhūdhammā kusalā? kati akusalā? kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa gotrabhūḍhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhū-
dhammā abyākata, n'atthi gotrabhūḍhammā akusalā.

7. Sāmisāñ ca nirāmisam paṇihitañ c' appaṇihitañ¹
suññatañ ca visaññuttañ vuṭṭhitañ c' avuṭṭhitañ,
aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā dasa nāpassa gocarā
aṭṭhārassa gotrabhūḍhammā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ pac-
cayā,

ime atṭhāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricitā²

kusalo vivatte vutthāne nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭṭīti.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuc-
cati—'Bahiddhāvutthānavivattane paññā gotrabhūnāṇaṃ.'

¹ panihitappaṇihitaṃ, M.

² pariccitā, S.K.

I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ?

Sotāpattimaggaikkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhiyā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggaikkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādit-

ṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī olārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā olārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggaḅhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggaḅhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ ñāpeti¹ jātena ñāyaṇa tena pavuccati ñāpavimokkhe kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṣu na kampaṭṭi.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati
vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe²
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu
samānabbhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,
vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte³ kovido
dvinnāṃ ñāpānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṣu na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

¹ cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (sic), S.

² samodahe, S. ³ ekattakovido, S. K.

I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaikkhane dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhī, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggaḥaṇe dassanattṛheṇa sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭheṇa sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmimaggaḥaṇe dassanattṛheṇa sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭheṇa sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahattamaggaḥaṇe dassanattṛheṇa sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭheṇa sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nātatṭheṇa nāṇaṃ, pajānanattṛheṇa paññā; tena vuccati—'Payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale nāṇaṃ.'

I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinnaṃmanupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittaṣa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

¹ chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavattumanu°, M. But S. has chinnaṃmanu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena¹ ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane² paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmiaggena olārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ olāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmiaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti ; imehi aṭṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate³ dhamme vipassane⁴ paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāpaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkkaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggahatṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

¹ taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

² chinnavatṭṭhanupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

³ samupāgate, K.

⁴ passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi tadā samudāgato; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇaṭṭhena pitisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akampiyaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akampiyaṭṭhena satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akampiyaṭṭhena samādhibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya akampiyaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā tadā samudāgatā, akampiyaṭṭhena balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānaṭṭhena sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetuṭṭhena maggo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā tadā samudāgatā, padaḥaṭṭhena sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhippādā tadā samudāgatā, tathaṭṭhena saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho tadā samudāgato, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā tadā samudāgatā, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutaṭṭhena vimokkḥā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgaṭṭhena¹ vimutti tadā samudāgatā, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

¹ paricāgo, M.

chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmimaggaḥkhāṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaḥkhāṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaḥkhāṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatthēna tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatthēna tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatthēna tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātthēna tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatthēna tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratthēna tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattthēna tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhabitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Taṃ nātattthēna nāṇaṃ, pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhaṇe nāṇaṃ.

I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte nāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ¹ dhamme vavattheti?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, sotaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, manasaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti?

‘Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ kammāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyati’ vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ samudāgataṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti’ vavattheti, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ’² asassataṃ viparipāmadhamman’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman’ ti vavattheti; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

¹ ajjhataḍḍhamme, S. M.

² addhuvaṃ, S. K.

no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rūgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Sotam avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Mano avijjāsambhūto’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhattaṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāpaṃ.

I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñāpaṃ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti?

‘Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā taṇhāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā kammāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā āhārasambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavattheti, ‘rūpā uppannā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā samudāgatā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhentō samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti' vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhentō samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena nāpaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte nāpaṃ.'

I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne paṇṇā cariyānānatte
ñāṇaṃ?

‘Cariyā’ ti: tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇa-
cariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā?

Rūpesu¹ dassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇa-
cariyā,² rūpesu dassanatto cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā,
rūpesu dīṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇa-
cariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu
viññāṇacariyā; saddesu savanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyā-
kata viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanatto sotaviññāṇaṃ
viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamano-
dhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamano-
viññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā; gandhesu ghāyanattāya
āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyan-
atto ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā
abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu
abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā;
rasesu sāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā,
rasesu sāyanatto jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu
sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā,
rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇa-
cariyā; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyā-
kata viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatto kāya-
viññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutthattā ab-
hiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu
abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā;
dhammesu vijānanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇa-
cariyā, dhammesu vijānanatto manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇa-
cariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamano-
dhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipāka-
manoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

¹ S. M. omit rūpesu.

² S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four
lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānūsaya caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukbudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe¹ caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddham idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesaṭṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mohassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa² mānassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramattāya diṭṭhiyā

¹ viññāte, K.

² vinibbandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; anitṭhaṅgatāya¹ vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā: manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; parāmatthāya diṭṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; anitṭhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena aññāṇacariyā?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhaccā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusayā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mohasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

¹ anitṭhāgatāya, K.

cariyā, 'uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'anussayasampayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'aññāte caratīti' aññāpacariyā, 'aññānassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' aññāpacariyā. Ayam aññāpacariyā.

5. Katamā ñāpacariyā?

Aniccānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññāpacariyā aniccānupassanā ñāpacariyā, dukkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññāpacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñāpacariyā anattānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññāpacariyā anattānupassanā ñāpacariyā nibbidānupassanattāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanattāya, nirodhānupassanattāya, paṭinissaggānupassanattāya, khayānupassanattāya, vayanupassanattāya, vipariṇāmānupassanattāya, animittānupassanattāya, appanāhitānupassanattāya, suññatānupassanattāya, adhipaññādharmānupassanattāya, yathābhūtañānadassanattāya, ādinavānupassanattāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññāpacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñāpacariyā, vivattaṇānupassanā ñāpacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāpacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāpacariyā, sakadāgāmmimaggo ñāpacariyā, sakadāgāmmiphalasamāpatti ñāpacariyā, anāgāmmimaggo ñāpacariyā, anāgāmmiphalasamāpatti ñāpacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāpacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāpacariyā.

6. 'Ñāpacariyā' ti. Ken' atthēna ñāpacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' ñāpacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' ñāpacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' ñāpacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' ñāpacariyā,

'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nānusaṃsā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhi-vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anusāvasippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñāte caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā.

'Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā ñāṇacariyā' ti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetṭhato Avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavattī Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatana rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato Brahmaloḥaṃ pariyaṇṭhaṃ karitvā uparito Akanitṭhe Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage Deve pariyaṇṭhaṃ karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaṃ phalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu, ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo—cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyavaṃsāni, cattāri saṅghavatthūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 20.

1. Kathaṃ navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammānānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ dhamme vavattheti? Kāmāvacare¹ dhamme kusalo vavattheti, akusalo vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalo vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalo vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalo vavattheti abyākatato vavattheti.

¹ S. omits from kāmāvacare to pīṭhānassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpaṇ ca vipākaṇ ca kiriyaṇ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpa-pannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpa-pannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

5. Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṇ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

6. Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā:—aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ, jarāmarapaṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmarapaṇaṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā:—dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappaṇānattaṃ, saṅkappaṇānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariāhanānattaṃ, pariāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattaṃ, pariyesanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Navadhammavavattḥane paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pahānapaññā pariccagattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti; ye ye dhammā pahinā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā² honti.

Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pahānapaññā pariccagattḥe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ ñātattḥena, tīraṇattḥena, etc., K.S. ² phusitā, K.

I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhibalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhibalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime

nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāpēna ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāpaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye¹ akampiyatṭho attho, kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāpēna ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāpēna ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāpaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāpēna imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāpēna imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāpaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāpāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāpāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāpāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāpāni, aññāni atthesu ñāpāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāpāni. Yena ñāpēna ime nānā ñāpā ñātā, ten' eva ñāpēna ime nānā ñāpā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāpaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāpēna ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāpēna ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāpaṃ.'

¹ āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, pagga-
haṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avik-
khepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho; añño upa-
thānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño pagga-
haṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho
attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho
attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena
ime nānā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānante
pañña atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā,
satt' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; añña
dhammaniruttiyo, añña atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā
nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo
paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānante pañña nirut-
tipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni,
cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni,
aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena
ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
ñātā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānante
pañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo,
sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-
ājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsati
dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo; añño sammādiṭṭhi
dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammā-
vācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño
sammā-ājīvo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño
sammāsati dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena
ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
dhammā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānante
pañña dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, parig-
gaṭṭho attho, samutthānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho,
paggahaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho
attho; añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho
attho, añño pariggaṭṭho attho, añño samutthānaṭṭho
attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Attha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, atth' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānante paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasu atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

Taṃ ñātattena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānante paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānante paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ viharānānante paññā viharatthe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānante paññā samāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ, viharāsamāpattinānante paññā viharasamāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto viharo; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito viharo; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato viharo.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittaṃ samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayan̄ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittaṃ . . . pe . . . saññānimittaṃ, saṅkhāranimittaṃ, viññānanimittaṃ, cakkhunimittaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarananimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, animitto vihāro; jarāmaranapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; jarāmaranābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarananimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; jarāmaranapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; jarāmaranābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarananimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmaranapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmaranābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro; aññā animittā samāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā samāpatti, aññā suññatā samāpatti; aññā animittā vihārasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, aññā suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Vihāraṇānante paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānante paññā samāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānante paññā vihārasamāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ¹ ñāṇaṃ?

Nekkhammāvasena cittass’ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

¹ ānantariya°, S.M.

3. Abyāpādasasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepa-
 vasena, dhammavavattāhanavasena, ñāṇavasena, pāmoj-
 jivasena, paṭhamajjhānavasena, dutiyajjhānavasena,
 tatiyajjhānavasena, catutthajjhānavasena, ākāśānañcāya-
 tanasamāpattivāsena, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattivāsena,
 ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena, nevasaññānāsaññāya-
 tanasamāpattivāsena, paṭhavīkaṣiṇavasena, āpokaṣiṇava-
 sena, tejokaṣiṇavasena, vāyokaṣiṇavasena, nīlakaṣiṇava-
 sena, pītakaṣiṇavasena, lohitaṣiṇavasena, odātaṣiṇa-
 vasena, ākāśakaṣiṇavasena, viññāṇakaṣiṇavasena, Bud-
 dhānussativāsena, Dhammānussativāsena, Saṅghānus-
 sativāsena, sīlānussativāsena, cāgānussativāsena, devat-
 ānussativāsena, ānāpānassativāsena, maraṇassativāsena,
 kāyagatāsativāsena, upasamānussativāsena, uddhumātaka-
 saññāvasena, vinīlakaṣiṇāvasena, vipubbakaṣiṇāvasena,
 vicchiddakaṣiṇāvasena, vikkhāyitakaṣiṇāvasena, vikkhit-
 takasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakaṣiṇāvasena, pulavaka-
 saññāvasena¹ atṭhikaṣiṇāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena,
 dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ
 passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, sabba-
 kāyapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāya-
 saṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ
 passāsavasena, pītipaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭisam-
 vedī passāsavasena, sukhapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, suk-
 hapāṭisamvedī passāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī
 assāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena,
 passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passamb-
 hayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī
 assāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, abhip-
 pamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ
 passāsavasena, samādahāṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimo-
 cayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī
 paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī
 passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa
 samādhissā vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā
 khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

¹ puluvaka°, M.

ñāpēna āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāpēna.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, ditthāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso ditthāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Taṃ ñātattēna ñāpēna pajānanattēna paññā; tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāpēna.’

I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇītādhimuttatā paññā arānavihāre ñāpēna?

‘Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāpe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇitādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, animitte adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevasaṇñānāsaṇñāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' atṭhena araṇavihāro?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pīṭhā haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpattiya rūpaṇāṇāṃ paṭighasaṇñāṇāṃ nānattaṇāṇāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattiya ākāsaṇācāyatanasaṇñāṇāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākīṇcaṇñāyatanasamāpattiya viññāṇācāyatanasaṇñāṇāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevasaṇñānāsaṇñāyatanasamāpattiya ākiṇcaṇñāyatanasaṇñāṇāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro: ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiya ñāṇaṃ?

'Dvīhi balehīti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ?

Nekhammavasena cittass' ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokaṇāvasena cittass' ekaggaṭā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalaṃ ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvarane na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiya rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiya ākāsānañcāyatanaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya viññānañcāyatanaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatanaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarane paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Kata-mesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaññānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajñānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi?

Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivaṭṭānānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmi-maggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi?

Paṭhamajñānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaññānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaññānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajñānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpatti . . . pe . . . viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajñānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Imāhi soḷasahi samādhicariyāhi.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvajjanāvāsī samāpajjāvāsī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇāvasī. 'Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ¹ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' āvajjanāvasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' samāpajjanāvasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' adhiṭṭhānavasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' vuṭṭhānavasī, 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' paccavekkhaṇāvasī. 'Dutiyaajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' āvajjanāvasī; 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' paccavekkhaṇāvasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhavātāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahat-

¹ yatthicchakaṃ, M.; yathicchikaṃ, S.

tamaggena sabbakilesānam pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāpaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ.'

I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatā paññā samasisaṭṭhe ñāpaṃ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanaṇi, atṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākata dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपariyāpannā dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccchandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāḥena avijjāṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccchandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ nirodheti, ñāḥena avijjāṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupatṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmaccchando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīnamiddhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upatthāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,¹ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.¹

5. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṇ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsaṃ ca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsaṃ² ca māno, parāmāsasīsaṃ ca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsaṃ³ ca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsaṃ ca saddhā, paggahasīsaṃ ca viriyaṃ, upatthānasīsaṃ ca sati, avikkhepasīsaṃ ca samādhi, dassanasīsaṃ ca paññā, pavattasīsaṃ ca jvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṃ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṃ ca nirodho. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā paññā samasīsatṭhe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne⁴ paññā sallekhatṭhe ñāṇaṃ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu; kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palaso, issā, macchariyaṃ, māyā, sātṭheyyaṃ, thambho, sārambho, māno, atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccaritā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.⁵

¹ upadahanti, M.; uppajjanti, S. ² bandhana°, S. K.

³ saṅkilesa°, M. ⁴ puthujjanānatṭhena pariyādāne, S.

⁵ S. M. omit puthu.

2. 'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca tejā—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññatejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussīlyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññatejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātattṥhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṥhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatṥhe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṥhe¹ paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā² pahitattā paggaḥaṭṥhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṥhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṥhe

¹ asallinānattā paggaḥaṭṥhena, S. ² asallinattaṃ, M.

paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatt̥hena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭ̥thena paññā; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggahat̥the paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 31.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’āyatanāni, at̥thārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyakatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññāṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhūṃ

. . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇaṃ aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarapaṇaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarapaṇaṃ anattato pakāseti.

8. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammatthaṃ sandasseti, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādatthaṃ sandasseti, thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññatthaṃ sandasseti, uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepatthaṃ sandasseti, vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānatthaṃ sandasseti, avijjāṃ pajahanto ñāpatthaṃ sandasseti, aratīṃ pajahanto pāmojjatthaṃ sandasseti, nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamajjhānatthaṃ sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggatthaṃ sandasseti. Tañ ñātattṥena ñāpaṃ pajānanaṭṥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāpaṃ.'

I. 32.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāpaṃ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅgahatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā, tathattṥena anattattṥena saccatṥena paṭivedhatṥena abhijānanaṭṥena parijānanaṭṥena dhammatṥena dhātutṥena ñātattṥena sacchikiriyaṭṥena phusanaṭṥena abhisamayaṭṥena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā.

'Nānattekatā' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhi' ti. Sotāpattimaggaṃ dassanaṃ visujjhati, sotāpattiphalakkaṃ dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; sakadāgāmiimaggaṃ dassanaṃ visujjhati, sakadāgāmiiphalakkaṃ dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; anāgāmiimaggaṃ

khane dassanam visujjhati, anāgāmiphalakkhane dassanam visuddham; Arahattamaggakkhane dassanam visujjhati, Arahattaphalakkhane dassanam visuddham. Tañ ñāt-atthena ñānam pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sabbadhammanam ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānam.’

I. 33.

1. Katham viditattā paññā khantiñānam?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñānam. ‘Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānam, cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmaraṇaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmaraṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñānam. Tañ ñāt-atthena ñānam, pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Viditattā paññā khantiñānam.’

I. 34.

1. Katham phutthattā paññā pariyogāhane ñānam?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutthattā paññā pariyogāhane ñānam. ‘Vedanam . . . pe . . . saññam, saṅkhāre, viññānam, cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ aniccato phusati, jarāmaraṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmaraṇaṃ anattato phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutthattā paññā pariyogāhane ñānam. Tañ ñāt-atthena ñānam pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Phutthattā paññā pariyogāhane ñānam.’

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

Micchādītṭhipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādītṭhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādītṭhipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādītṭhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyaṃ atthi āyavaṃ, tasmiṃ pi tñāne¹ anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññādhīpatattā

¹ tasmā te pi tñāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ñānādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'byā-

pādam' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato¹ ñāṇaṃ vivattaṭṭīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. 'Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suññaṃ, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhinivesato ñāṇaṃ vivattaṭṭīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge² paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā

¹ K. has passato ca kāmābhinivesato. ² vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjati' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 41.

1. Kathaṃ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Dukkassa pīṇanattḥaṃ saṅkhatattḥaṃ santāpatṭhaṃ¹ viparīṇamatṭhaṃ pariṇānanto vivattaṭṭi' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'samudayassa āyuhanattḥaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogattḥaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivattaṭṭi' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'nirodhassa nissaranattḥaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhatattḥaṃ amatattḥaṃ sacchikaronto vivattaṭṭi' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ² hetuttḥaṃ dassanattḥaṃ adhipateyyattḥaṃ bhāvento vivattaṭṭi' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Saññāvivattaṭṭo, cetovivattaṭṭo, cittavivattaṭṭo, ñāṇavivattaṭṭo, vimokkhavivattaṭṭo; 'sañjānanto vivattaṭṭi' saññāvivattaṭṭo, 'cetayanto vivattaṭṭi' cetovivattaṭṭo, 'vijānanto vivattaṭṭi' cittavivattaṭṭo, 'ñāṇaṃ karonto vivattaṭṭi' ñāṇavivattaṭṭo, 'vossajjanto vivattaṭṭi' vimokkhavivattaṭṭo, 'tathatṭhe vivattaṭṭi' saccavivattaṭṭo.

2. Yattha saññāvivattaṭṭo tattha cetovivattaṭṭo, yattha cetovivattaṭṭo tattha saññāvivattaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo tattha cittavivattaṭṭo, yattha cittavivattaṭṭo tattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo cittavivattaṭṭo tattha ñāṇavivattaṭṭo, yattha ñāṇavivattaṭṭo tattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo cittavivattaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo cittavivattaṭṭo ñāṇavivattaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivattaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivattaṭṭo tattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo cittavivattaṭṭo ñāṇavivattaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo cittavivattaṭṭo ñāṇavivattaṭṭo vimokkhavivattaṭṭo tattha saccavivattaṭṭo, yattha saccavivattaṭṭo tattha saññāvivattaṭṭo cetovivattaṭṭo cittavivattaṭṭo ñāṇavivattaṭṭo vimokkhavivattaṭṭo. Tañ ñātattḥena

¹ S. omits santāpatṭhaṃ.² nirodhatṭhaṃ, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāhitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāhitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena iddhividhāñāṇa cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti; so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummuḍḍanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi uḍḍake, uḍḍake pi abhiḍḍamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena¹ nānattekattasadda-nimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . viriya-samādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vimamsāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduraṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ dure pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, saṅhasaṅhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, hetthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñānāya² cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so dībbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde supāti, dībbe ca mānuse³ ca, ye dūre ca santike ca. Tañ ñātattṛhena ñānaṃ pajānanattṛhena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimitānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ.'

¹ vitakkvipphāra°, M. ² sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.

³ mānuso, M.

I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tippaṃ cittaṇaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānaṣaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduraṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassin-driyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññaṇāya cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ¹ 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tippaṃ cittaṇaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṇaṃ.

I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ² dhammānaṃ nānat-

¹ After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

² paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, viṣaṃ pi jātiyo, tiṃsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisataṃ pi, jātisahasasāṃ pi, jātisatasahasasāṃ pi, aneke pi samvattakappe, aneke pi vivattakappe, aneke pi samvattavivattakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ¹ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhaḥapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādim; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhaḥapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapanno' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taññātatthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatt-ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatthē paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum

¹ amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyāṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsañ-
 ñaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā
 divā,' iti vivaṭena cetasā अपariyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsaṃ²
 cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena
 pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutupapātañāpāya cittaṃ abhinī-
 harati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajja-
 māne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā-
 kammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāya-
 duccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā
 manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā
 micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa
 bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ
 upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena
 samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena
 samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā
 sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena
 cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati
 cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe
 sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Tañ
 ñātattṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—
 'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe
 paññā dibbacakkhuññaṃ.'

I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ
 vasibhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātāññas-
 sāmītindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati,
 aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati
 ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati,
 sotāpattimaggaṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

¹ अपariyānatthena, S. ² sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalam sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ; aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ tṭhānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

2. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḥaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheppaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe jātā dhammā tṭhapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa imāni atṭh' indriyāni saha-jātāparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalakkaḥkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḥaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheppaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ² hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalakkaḥkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti tṭhapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalakkaḥkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni atṭhindriyāni saha-jātāparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

¹ abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

² abhibhantaparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmimaggaḅbhane . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalakḅbhane . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaḅbhane . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakḅbhane . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaḅbhane aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkḅhapaṛivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhīpateyyapaṛivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggaḅbhane jātā dhammā ṭḅapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayaḅgāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggaḅbhane aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saḅajātapaṛivārā honti, aññamaññapaṛivārā honti, nissayaṛivārā honti, sampayuttaṛivārā honti, saḅagatā honti, saḅajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti paṛivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakḅbhane aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkḅhapaṛivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḅhapaṛivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānapaṛivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkḅhepaṛivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaṛivāraṃ hoti, maṇindriyaṃ vijānanaṛivāraṃ hoti, somanassaṇdriyaṃ abhinandanaṛivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhīpateyyapaṛivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakḅbhane jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti ṭḅapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakḅbhane aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saḅajātapaṛivārā honti, aññamaññapaṛivārā honti, nissayaṛivārā honti, sampayuttaṛivārā honti, saḅagatā honti, saḅajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti paṛivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭh' aṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhī honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-

¹ abhinandana°, S.

gamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiṃmaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiṃmaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattthena ñāpaṃ pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusatthiṃ ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ.'

I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññattthe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ, pahānatthe paññā samudaye ñāpaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāpaṃ, bhāvanattthe paññā magge ñāpaṃ?

Dukkhasa pīḷanattho saṅkhatatttho santāpattho viparīṇāmattho pariññatttho;¹ samudayassa āyuhanatttho nidānattho saññogatttho palibodhattho pahānattho; nirodhassa nissaraṇatttho vivekattho asaṅkhatatttho amatatttho sacchikiriyaṭṭho; maggassa niyyānattho hetuṭṭho dassanaṭṭho adhipateyyatttho bhāvanatttho. Tañ ñātattthena ñāpaṃ pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññattthe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ, pahānatthe paññā samudaye ñāpaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāpaṃ, bhāvanattthe paññā magge ñāpaṃ.'

I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāpaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāpaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāpaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya ñāpaṃ?

¹ pariññātatttho, M. S. omits.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā¹ cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajoto paññā-ratanāṃ, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammānānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānānānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

¹ vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 vavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 sallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamma-
 sallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 sallakhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 sallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atth-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamm-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutt-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭi-
 bhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ;
 atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dham-
 mappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 pabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthap-
 pabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammap-
 pabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 pabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 jotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane
 paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā
 niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthavirocane paññā attha-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhāna-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappakāsane¹ paññā atthapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Taṃ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānatḥena paññā; tena
 vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisam-
 bhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ atthappakāpane, M, atthappatāne, S.

I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte¹ ñāṇaṃ ?
Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahāra-
jakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññā-
paye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassā-
vino² appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo
mahārajakkho; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo apparajakkho,
kusito puggalo mahārajakkho; upatthitassati³ puggalo
apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samā-
hito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahāra-
jakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo
mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudin-
driyo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusito puggalo
mudindriyo; upatthitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭ-
ṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhin-
driyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo
tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro;
āradhaviṛiyo puggalo svākāro, kusito puggalo dvākāro;
upatthitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo
dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo
dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo
dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññā-
payo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusito
puggalo duviññāpayo; upatthitassati puggalo suviññāpayo,
muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

¹ indriyānaṃ paropariyatte, K.

² °dassāvino, S.M.

³ upatthitasati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; āradhaviyaro puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; upatthitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko¹ vipattisaṃbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āhārattikā. Dve lokā: nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññāpaṭṭhitiyo. Attha lokā: attha lokadhammā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccaritā vajjā, sabbe abhi-saṅkhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṃ ca loke imasmiṃ ca vajje tikkhā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike² vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte ñānam.

¹ vipatti°, M.

² ukkhittāvake, S. and K. as v.l.

I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sattānañ āsayānusaye ñānañ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayañ jānāti, anusayañ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo?

'Sassato loko' ti vā, 'asassato loko' ti vā; 'antavā loko' ti vā, 'anantavā loko' ti vā; 'tañ jīvañ tañ sarīrañ' ti vā, 'aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīrañ' ti vā; 'hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā, 'na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā; 'hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā, 'n'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā. Iti bhavaditthisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditthisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaticcasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā¹ khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñānañ kāmañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmāsayo kāmādhimutto' ti kāyañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto' ti nekkhammañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto' ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo 'abyāpādādhimutto' ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto' ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññaāsayo ālokasaññaādhimutto' ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo?

Satt' ānusayā : kāmarāgānūsayo paṭighānūsayo mānānūsayo diṭṭhānūsayo vicikicchānūsayo bhavarāgānūsayo avijjānūsayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmarāgānūsayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

¹ M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu, avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, paritabbhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,¹ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā² acchanditā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñānaṃ.

¹ payirūp°, M.

² asaddhā, M.

I. 53.

1. Katamañ Tathāgataṣṣa yamaḥapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ?

Idha Tathāgato yamaḥapāṭihīraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvaḥehi: uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato¹ aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaḥkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaḥkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaḥkaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaḥkaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

¹ purattima°, M.

ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ nīlānaṃ pītakānaṃ lohitaṇṇānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjetṭhānaṃ¹ pabhassarānaṃ. Bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idaṃ Tathāgatassa yamakaṇṭhīre nānaṃ.²

I. 54.

1. 'Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ nānaṃ?

Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapaṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upanīyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāpo³ loko anabhissaro⁴' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako⁵

¹ mañjetṭhānaṃ, M. ² S. adds Yamakaṇṭhīrakathā.

³ atāno, S. attāno, K. ⁴ anabhissaro, M. ⁵ asako, M.

loko sabbaṃ pahāya gamanīyaṃ¹ ti passantānaṃ Bud-
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto taṇ-
hādāso² ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ . . . pe . . .
okkamati, 'atāpo³ lokasannivāso⁴ ti passantānaṃ Bud-
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'alepo lokasannivāso⁵ ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso⁶ ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso⁷ ti
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto⁸
ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso
'viddho puthusallehi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānaṃ
uddhato⁹ aññatra mayā¹⁰ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso¹¹ kilesapañjara-
pakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokaṃ dasseta
aññatra mayā¹² ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato
lokasannivāso andhabhūto¹³ pariyonandho tantākulajāto¹⁴
gulāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyaṃ duggatim
vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti¹⁵ passantānaṃ . . . pe
. . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito¹⁶ lokasannivāso kilesakali-
bhūto¹⁷ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohaja-
tito¹⁸ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jātaṃ vijatitā
aññatra mayā¹⁹ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhā-
saṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāso²⁰ ti passantānaṃ
. . . pe . . . 'taṇhājālena ottato²¹ lokasannivāso²² ti
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsotena vuyhati loka-
sannivāso²³ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsaññoja-
nena saññutto lokasannivāso²⁴ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
'taṇhānusayena anusahagato²⁵ lokasannivāso²⁶ ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsantāpena santappati loka-
sannivāso²⁷ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāparilāhena

¹ atāyano, M.

² uddhatā, M.

³ M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

⁴ aṇḍabhūto, M.; atthabhūto, S. ⁵ tantākulakajāto, M.

⁶ avijjāvisadosasamlitto, M.; avijjavisatosa², S.

⁷ kilesakalalibhūto, M.

⁸ °mohajātajatito, M.; mohatājatito, S.

⁹ K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

¹⁰ anusaṭṭo, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'diṭṭhisauḅhātapaṭimukko . . . pe . . . 'diṭṭhipariḷāhena
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi² abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abhibhato³ lokasan-
 nivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhapatito loka-
 sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito⁴
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpākāra-
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'paccupāseṇa parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāga-
 bandhanena dosabandhanena mohabandhanena māna-
 bandhanena diṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccarita-
 bandhanena, tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsam-
 bādhapatiṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci
 okāsaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci palibodhaṃ chedetā⁵ aññatra mayā'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpapāte patito⁶ loka-
 sannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci papātā uddhatā⁷ aññatra
 mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahākantārapaṭi-
 paṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci kantāraṃ
 tāretā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahāsaṃsārāpaṭiṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño
 koci saṃsārā mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci viduggā uddhatā⁸ aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalipe⁹ palipaṇṇo

¹ anusato, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

² byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

³ abbhāhato, M.

⁴ ullito, M.; unḥito, S.

⁵ chetā, M.; ceto, S.

⁶ ṭhito, S.

⁷ uddhattā, K.

⁸ S. has uddhattā here.

⁹ mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako¹ lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno² pattadaṇḍo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho³ lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupattito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto,⁴ tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābituṇṇo lokasannivāso cirarattapīlito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso nīcapipāsito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparīṇāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto⁵ lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvīhi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tīhi duccharitehi vippatipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto⁶ lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamāruḥho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmagaṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nīvaraṇehi

¹ unnitako, M.K. ² niccamattāno, K. ; nīcapattāno, S.

³ vaṭṭabandh°, K. ; maccubandh°, S.

⁴ paramakāpaññappatto, M. ; purimikāvaññappatto, S.

⁵ vipathapakkhando, M. ; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

⁶ K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi uppatto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi lokadhammehi saṃparivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavattūhi āghātito² lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi uppatto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavattūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavattūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma-pathehi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattukāya micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattukāya antaggābhikāyadīṭṭhiyā³ samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhasatataṇhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsatṭhiyā diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tiṇṇo loko ca atīṇṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

¹ niyyāto, M.

² K. gives āghāto as v.l.

³ antaggābhikadīṭṭhiyā, S.; sakkāyadīṭṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assattho¹ loko ca anasattho, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ² tiṇṇo tāretuñ, mutto mocetuñ, danto dametuñ santo sametuñ, assattho assāsetuñ,³ parinibbuto⁴ parinibbāpetuñ' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamāpattiyañ ñāpaṃ.

I. 55.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sabbaññutaññāpaṃ?

'Sabbam saṅkhatañ asaṅkhatañ anavasesaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāpaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ.⁵

'Atītaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāpaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ.

'Anāgataṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāpaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ.

'Paccuppannaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāpaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evaṃ⁶ taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāpaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghānañ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evaṃ taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāpaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ taṃ⁷ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāpaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhaṃ

¹ asatto, M.; asakko, S.

² ahañcamhi, K.

³ asāsetuñ, M.

⁴ M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

⁵ anāvaraṇaṇāpaṃ, K.S.

⁶ etaṃ sabbam, S.; etaṃ sabbam taṃ sabbam, M.

⁷ K. omits taṃ.

dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññānaṃ. 'Yāvatā vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññānaṃ.

3. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññānaṃ. 'Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa¹ pahānatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññānaṃ. 'Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññānaṃ.

4. 'Yāvatā kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā apriyāpanne dhamme sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññānaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññānaṃ.

5. 'Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā

¹ pahānāya, K.; parihānāya, S.

paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisamhhidatṭhaṃ
taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ
n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ. 'Yāvataṃ indriyaparopariyatte
ññaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ
. . . pe . . . yāvataṃ yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ . . . pe
. . . yāvataṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ
jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'
anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

6. 'Yāvataṃ sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahma-
kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya
diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ¹ pariyesitaṃ
anuvicariṭaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ,
'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci

atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ

sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ²

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhaññāṇāni: dukkhe ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
dukkhasamudaye ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhe
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadāya
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddha-
ññaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
niruttapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
sambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ
Buddhaññaṃ, yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sabbañ-
ñutaññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, anāvaraṇaññaṃ Buddha-
ññaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhaññāṇāni. Imesaṃ cud-
dasannaṃ Buddhaññāṇānaṃ³ atṭha ññāṇāni sāvakaśā-
dhāraṇāni, cha ññāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ viññātapattaṃ, M.

² abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by
M. and K., the latter having the following note—neyyaṃ
ti pi paṭho.

³ K. inserts ādito before atṭha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhattho n'atthīti' sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphaṇṇito paññāya dukkhattho n'atthīti' sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayattho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhattho, yāvatā maggassa maggattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā niruttapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidattho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphaṇṇito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidattho n'atthīti' sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānussaye ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbam ñātaṃ sabbam diṭṭham' . . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā sabbam ñātam sabbam diṭṭham' . . . pe . . . sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭham idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātam ajānitabbam
 sabbam abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyam
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

Nāṇakathā niṭṭhitā.

II. MAHĀVAGGE DITTHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā ditthi?¹ Kati ditthiṭṭhānāni? Kati ditthi-pariyutṭhānāni? Kati ditthiyo?

Kati ditthābhinivesā? Katamo ditthiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti?

Kā ditthīti? Abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.²

Kati ditthiṭṭhānānīti? Attha ditthiṭṭhānāni.

Kati ditthipariyutṭhānānīti? Atthārassa ditthipariyutṭhānāni.

Kati ditthiyo ti? Soḷassa ditthiyo.

Kati ditthābhinivesā ti? Tīṇisattaṃ³ ditthābhinivesā.

Katamo ditthiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo ditthiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ⁴ abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, Eso me attā'⁵ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Rūpaṃ⁶ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . . pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

¹ K. omits Kā ditthi?

² K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi?

³ Tīṇisattaṃ, K.

⁴ Kati, K.

⁵ Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

⁶ Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

3. Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasāññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasāññaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhasāññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasāññaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbasāññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasāññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasāñcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasāñcetanāṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasāñcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpatañhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddatāñhaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammatāñhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhavīdhātum 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātum . . . pe . . . tejodhātum . . . pe . . . vāyodhātum . . . pe . . . ākāsadhātum . . . pe . . . viññāyadhātum 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . nīlakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pītakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . lohītakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ākāsakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāpakasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhāṃ

. . . pe . . . dantañ . . . pe . . . taçañ . . . pe . . .
 mañsañ . . . pe . . . nahāruñ¹ . . . pe . . . aṭṭhañ
 . . . pe . . . aṭṭhimiñjañ . . . pe . . . vakkañ . . . pe
 . . . hadayañ . . . pe . . . yakaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kilomakaṃ . . . pe . . . pihakaṃ . . . pe . . . pap-
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antañ . . . pe . . . antaguṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pabbaṃ . . .
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ
 . . . pe . . . assum . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kheḷaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhudhātuṃ rūpadhātuṃ cakkhuviññādhātuṃ . . . pe . . . sotadhātuṃ saddadhātuṃ sotaviññādhātuṃ . . . pe . . . ghānadhātuṃ gandhadhātuṃ ghānaviññādhātuṃ . . . pe . . . jivhādhātuṃ rasadhātuṃ jivhāviññādhātuṃ . . . pe . . . kāyadhātuṃ phoṭṭhabbādhātuṃ kāyaviññādhātuṃ . . . pe . . . manodhātuṃ dhammadhātuṃ manoviññādhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparamāso ditthi.

9. Kāmadhātum 'Etaṁ mama,' rūpadhātum arūpadhātum kāmabhavaṁ rūpabhavaṁ arūpabhavaṁ saññābhavaṁ

¹ nhārum, M.

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ, mettā¹ cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññānaṃ nāma-rūpaṃ salāyatanaṃ phassaṃ vedanaṃ taṇhaṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samutṭhānatṭhena, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ³ upādāya samutṭhānatṭhena, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho³ diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhipariḷāho diṭṭhigantho⁴ diṭṭhūpādānaṃ diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni.

¹ M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditāṃ, upekkhāṃ.

² diṭṭhiṇaṃ, M.

³ diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

⁴ diṭṭhiganto, M.

13. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo?

Assādaditṭhi, attānuditṭhi, micchāditṭhi, sakkāyaditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā sassataditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā uccheda-ditṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānuditṭhi, aparantānuditṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, bhavaditṭhi, vibhavaditṭhi. Imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādaditṭhiyā¹ katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? At-tānuditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Micchā-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavatthukāya sas-sataditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavatthukāya uccheda-ditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavaditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhavaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

15. Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānuditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchāditṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāya-ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthu-kāya sassataditṭhiyā paññarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhini-veso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānuditṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānuditṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthā-rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavā-dapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

¹ M. and S. insert Katame tīṇisatam diṭṭhābhinivesā? before Assādaditṭhiyā.

lokavādapatisaññuttāya dīṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti, vibhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Yaṁ rūpaṁ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṁ somanassaṁ, ayaṁ rūpassa assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṁ vuccati assādadīṭṭhi. Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi² dīṭṭhivipatti; tāya dīṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhivipanno, dīṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo nā bhajitabbo na payirūpāsītabbo. Taṁ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā dīṭṭhi yo rāgo,³ so na dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhi na rāgo; aññā dīṭṭhi añño rāgo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṁ vuccati dīṭṭhirāgo; tāya ca dīṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhirāgaratto,⁴ dīṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnāṁ dānaṁ na mahapphalaṁ hoti na mahānisaṁsaṁ. Taṁ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā. Micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṁ c'eva kāyakammaṁ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṁ⁵ samādinnaṁ, yaṁ ca vacīkammaṁ . . . pe . . . yaṁ ca manokammaṁ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṁ samādinnaṁ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca papīdhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya abhītāya dukkhāya saṁvattanti. Taṁ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabījaṁ vā kosatakibījaṁ vā tittakālābubījaṁ⁶ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhittaṁ yaṁ c'eva paṭhavīrasaṁ upādiyati yaṁ ca

¹ K. gives ekūnavīsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

² S. K. omit.

³ yo dīṭṭhiyā rāgo, M.; dīṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

⁴ dīṭṭhirāgarato, K.

⁵ dīṭṭhisampattaṁ, S. and K. as v.l.

⁶ tittakālābubījaṁ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya¹ saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijāṃ hi 'ssa pāpakaṃ. Evameva micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattāṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattāṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ dīṭṭhigaḥaṇaṃ dīṭṭhikantāraṃ dīṭṭhivisukaṃ dīṭṭhivipphanditaṃ dīṭṭhisaññojanaṃ dīṭṭhisallaṃ dīṭṭhisambādho dīṭṭhipalibodho . . . pe . . . dīṭṭhiparāmāso.

17. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ² saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manāṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhuvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manovīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo,

¹ assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

² ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditṭhi. Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhi¹ ditṭhivipatti; tāya ditṭhivipattiyā samanāgato puggalo ditṭhivipanno, ditṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirūpāsitaḥ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā ditṭhi yo rāgo,² so na ditṭhi, ditṭhi na rāgo; aññā ditṭhi añño rāgo; yā ca ditṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati ditṭhirāgo; tāya ca ditṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo ditṭhirāgaratto, ditṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayo vā. Micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosaṭakibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhattam yaṃ c'eva paṭhavīrasam upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasam upādiyati sabban tam tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakam. Evameva micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ ditṭhigahaṇam ditṭhikantāram ditṭhivisukaṃ ditṭhivipphanditam ditṭhisaññojanaṃ ditṭhisallaṃ ditṭhisambādho ditṭhi-

¹ S. K. omit.

² yo ditṭhi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi aṭṭhārasali ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññoḡo.

18. Atthi¹ saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyadiṭṭhi silabbataparāmāso.² Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam mānasaññojanam vicikicchasaññojanam bhavarāgasaññojanam issāsaññojanam macchariyasaññojanam anusayasaññojanam avijjasaññojanam. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādaditṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam⁴ adassāvī⁴ sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmiṃ vā attānam; vedanam . . . pe . . . saññam . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmiṃ vā attānam.

20. Kathaṃ rūpam attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkasiṇam attato samanupassati 'yaṃ paṭhavīkasiṇam so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ' ti paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ ca attāṇaṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa⁵ jhāyato 'yā acci'⁶

¹ S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

² K. has sakkāyadiṭṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyadiṭṭhi-silabbataparāmāso ca.

³ asutavā, M.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ telappadīpassa, M.

⁶ acci, S.K.

so vappo, yo vappo sã acciti' acciñ ca vinnañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Evamevañ idh' ekacco pathavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yañ pathavikasiṇaṃ so ahañ, yo ahañ tañ pathavikasiṇaṃ' ti pathavikasiṇaṃ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,¹ vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññañ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthu, ayañ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nīlakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohita-kasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yañ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahañ, yo ahañ tañ odātakasiṇaṃ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ rūpañ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantañ attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanañ saññañ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantañ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tamenāñ² puriso evañ vadeyya 'Ayañ rukkho ayañ chāyā, añño rukkho aññā chāyā, so kho panāyañ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā' ti chāyāvantañ rukkhañ samanupassati. Evamevañ idh' ekacco vedanañ saññañ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantañ attānañ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññañ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthu, ayañ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ rūpavantañ attānañ samanupassati.

¹ vatthum, M.

² tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho paṇāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmīṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.¹

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ manosaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

¹ S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanā ca attā ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco manosamphassajā vedanā attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanā ca attā ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhini-
vesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni sañño-
janāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanā attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ sankhāre viññāṇaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attāni vedanāṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attāni ayaṃ vedanā' ti attāni vedanāṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attāni vedanāṃ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajā saññaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā sañña . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni

saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ saññañ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā' ti saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

30. Kathaṃ attāni saññañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attāni ayaṃ sañña' ti attāni saññañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ attāni saññañ samanupassati.

31. Kathaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evañ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

32. Kathaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ cetanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evañ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññañ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā' ti saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evañ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāpaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāpena viññāpavā' ti viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāpaṃ' ti attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ viññāpe' ti viññāpa-

asmiñ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi mañi . . .
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evam viññāpasmiñ attānañ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso
hoti?

'Natthi dinnan' ti vatthum evamvādo micchādiṭṭh-
ābhinivesaparāmāso¹ diṭṭhi: diṭṭhi na vatthum, vatthum na
diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññam vatthum; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca
vatthum ayañ paṭhamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi,
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na
ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Natthi yitthan' ti vatthum . . . pe . . .
'natthi hutañ' ti vatthum, 'natthi sukataḍḍakātānañ
kammānañ phalañ vipāko' ti vatthum, 'natthi ayañ loko'
ti vatthum, 'natthi paro loko' ti vatthum, 'natthi mātā'
ti vatthum, 'natthi pitā' ti vatthum, 'natthi sattā opapā-
tikā' ti vatthum, 'natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammag-
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imañ ca lokañ parañ ca lokañ
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti' vatthum evamvādo
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayañ
dasamā² micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-
veso hoti?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānañ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānañ
adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme
avinīto rūpañ attato samanupassati, rūpavantañ vā
attānañ, attani vā rūpañ, rūpasmiñ vā attānañ,
vedanañ saññañ sañkhāre viññāpañ attato samanupas-
sati, viññāpavantañ vā attānañ, attani vā viññāpañ, viñ-
ñāpasmiñ vā attānañ.

Kathañ rūpañ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ

¹ micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

² dasamicchāvattukā, S. M., dasavattukā, K.

³ asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—‘yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ’ ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā’ ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcabi¹ ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

¹ paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattthukā ucchedadiṭṭhi, ucchedadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavattthukāya uccheda-diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiya katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesapara-māso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na diṭṭhi, añña diṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva asassataṃ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na dīṭṭhi, aññā dīṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca dīṭṭhi yaṃ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva asassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ loko c'eva asassataṃ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ pañcamī 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. 'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nilakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo'¹ ti antasaññi hoti: 'yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthuṃ c'eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c'eva loko cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'antavā loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati, lohītakato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

¹ vaṭṭumo, S.

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. 'Anantavo loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto' ti anantasāññi hoti: yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ¹ jīvaṃ c'eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ jīvaṃ c'eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na² jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

¹ M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

² S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.

'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā uccijjati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti

antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcāhākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcāhākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, sattha ucchedavādā, pañca dīṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ dīṭṭhigahanaṃ . . . pe . . . dīṭṭhābhiniveso dīṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahan’ ti mānavinibandhāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā¹ dīṭṭhi; dīṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ ‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā dīṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ ahan' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ ahan' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi¹ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Cakkhuṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ maman' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādaṭṭhisāññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi viṣatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

¹ S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayam paṭhamā rūpavattukā attavāda-
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapatiṣaṇñuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapatiṣaṇñuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-
dapatiṣaṇñuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapatiṣaṇñuttā
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapatiṣaṇñuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Olyanābhiniveso¹ bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso²
vibhavaditṭhi; assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo? Attānu-
ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapatiṣaṇñuttāya
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo?

Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānuditṭhiyā vīsa-
tiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchādītṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvata vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyaditṭhiyā vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavattukāya sassataditṭhiyā pañna-

¹ Olyanābhiniveso, S.

² abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadit-
thiyo ; 'asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'antavā
loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'anantavā loko'
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ
sariraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sariraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; 'hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; 'na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'hoti ca na ca hoti
Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-
thiyo ; 'n'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālisāya ākā-
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'ahaṃ' ti mānavini-
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā
vibhavaditthiyo ; 'mama' ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;
attavādapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso
pannarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-
dapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-
vatā ditthiyo micchādītthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā ditṭhiyo saññojanikā ditṭhiyo, attavādapatisaññuttā ditṭhiyo¹ bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavaditṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye² tesāṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāpaṃ yat-thāyaṃ³ loko viparītasāññi ti.

63. Dvīhi Bhikkhave ditṭhigatehi pariyutṭhitā deva-manussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesāṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati⁴ na pasīdati⁵ na santitṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva⁶ kho pan' eke aṭṭiyamānā⁷ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bhedā uccijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇitaṃ yathābhavanti.⁸ Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavatanhāparikkhayā, sa ve⁹ bhūtassa pariññā¹⁰ vītatanho bhavābhavā bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavan ti.

¹ M. has saññojanikā ditṭhiyo sabbāvatā ditṭhiyo attavā-dapaṭisaññuttā ditṭhiyo bhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ vibhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ.

² se, M. S. has evaṃ dvayaṃ tittikā ca nissitako ca va tesāṃ, &c.

³ yathāyaṃ, S.

⁴ pakkhandati, M.

⁵ passidati, S. sampasīdati, K.

⁶ bhavena, K.

⁷ attaliyamānā, S.

⁸ yathāvantī, M. yathāvantani, S.

⁹ sace, K.

¹⁰ pariññāso, M.; pariññāto so, K.; pariññāyo, S.

64. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Kodhano upanāhi ca pāpamakkhi ca yo naro vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvī taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.¹
akodhano anupanāhi amakkhi² suddhataṃ gato sampannadiṭṭhi medhāvī taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' itīti.¹

65. Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannadiṭṭhi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannadiṭṭhi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānudiṭṭhi, catucattālīsa diṭṭhiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

¹ imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

² visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.

'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānudiṭṭhi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhipamukhāni¹ dvāsatthi diṭṭhigatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā; tesam² diṭṭhisampannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam² sotāpannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam sotāpannānam imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.³

Diṭṭhikathā samattā.

¹. °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

² K. omits.

³ niṭṭhā ti, K.

III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. SOLASAVATTHUKAṀ ānāpānasatisamūdhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve nāṇasatāni uppajjanti—attha paripantho¹ nāṇāni, attha upakāre nāṇāni, atthārassa upakkilese nāṇāni, terassa vodāne nāṇāni, battimsaṃ satokārisu² nāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena nāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena nāṇāni, attha nibbidānāṇāni, *attha nibbidānulo-mānāṇāni, attha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhiṇāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe nāṇāni.

2. Katamāni attha paripantho³ nāṇāni, attha ca upakāre nāṇāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ; uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavatthānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, nāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Imāni attha paripantho nāṇāni, attha ca upakāre nāṇāni.

Ime hi solasahi ākārehi uddhataṃ⁴ cittaṃ³ samuducittaṃ⁴ cittaṃ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

¹ paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. ² satokāriya, S. M.

³ uducittaṃ; M.; udupatacittaṃ, K., which gives uddhataṃ as v.l.

⁴ samuducittaṃ, M.; pamuducittaṃ, S.; samudupatacittaṃ, K., with samuducittaṃ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā?

Nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katame te nīvaraṇā?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīna-middhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, arati nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.¹

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthena nīvaraṇā? Nīyyānāvaraṇatthena nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā?

Nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;² kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti³ kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti; byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, arati niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa

¹ S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

² niyyanti, S. K.

³ nappajānātīti, S. K.

soḷasavatthukam ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame aṭṭhārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti?

Assāsādimajjhapiyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sādimajjhapiyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhe-
pagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapatīkaṇ-
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sapatīkaṇkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,
assāsenābhitunnassa¹ passāsapatīlābhe mucchanā² samā-
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa³ assāsapatīlābhe
mucchanā² samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ passāsaṃ anugacchanā
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kaṇkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-
thanā,

⁴assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapatīlābhe mucchanā
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapatīlābhe mucchanā,⁴
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
yehi vikkhepamānassa⁵ no ca⁶ cittaṃ vimuccati
vimokkhaṃ appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

6. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho,⁷ assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; nimittaṃ āvajjato
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; passā-
saṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-
pantho; assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho; passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

¹ asāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

² samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

³ passāsenābhitunnassa, S.

⁴ K. omits these two lines.

⁵ vikampa°, K.; avikkhepa°, S.

⁶ ce, K.

⁷ paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate¹ mano
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittam vikampati,
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi vikkhepamānassa² no ca³ cittam vimuccati
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

7. Atitānudhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupatitam samā-
 dhissa paripantho,⁴ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittam vik-
 khambhitam⁵ samādhissa paripantho, linam cittam kosaj-
 jānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittam
 uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinatam⁶
 cittam rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apanatam⁷
 cittam byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atitānudhāvanam cittam anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam
 linam
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam⁶ apaññātam⁷ cittam na
 samādhiyati,
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi upakkilittḥasaṅkappo adhiccittam nappajā-
 nātīti.

8. Assāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato aj-
 jhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā
 ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimajjhapiyosānam
 satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo
 pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-
 tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-
 sapāṭikaṅkhanāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

¹ vikkhepate, S.; vikkhipate, K.

² vikampa°, K.; vikkhamba°, S.

³ ce, K. ⁴ paribandho, M., always.

⁵ vikampitam, M. K.

⁶ abhinatam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁷ apagatam, S.; apanatam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā¹ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittān āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittān āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atitānudhāvanena cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanena² cittaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ³ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, līnena cittaṃ kosajjānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhinātaṃ cittaṃ rāgānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apaṇātaṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipuṇṇā⁴ abbhavitā
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti iñjitaṃ
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti phanditaṃ.
Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhavitā
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aniñjitaṃ
kāyo pi aphaṇdito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aphaṇditaṃ ti.

Tehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavathukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni?

Atitānudhāvanānā cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ, taṃ vivajjayitvā ekaṭṭhāne samādahati; evaṃ pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanānā cittaṃ vikkham-

¹ mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

² pātikaṅkheṇa, K.

³ vikampitena, M. K. as v.l.

⁴ paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,¹ tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ, tam niggaṇhitvā² uddhaccaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhiṇataṃ cittaṃ rāgānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddhaṃ cittaṃ pariyodātaṃ ekatagataṃ hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā ? Dānavossaggupatṭhānekattaṃ³ samathanimittupatṭhānekattaṃ vayalakkhaṇupatṭhānekattaṃ nirodhupatṭhānekattaṃ, dānavossaggupatṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānaṃ, samathanimittupatṭhānekattaṃ ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ, vayalakkhaṇupatṭhānekattaṃ ca vipassakānaṃ, nirodhupatṭhānekattaṃ ca ariyapuggalānaṃ. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekattagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipasannaṃ⁴ c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitaṃ ca ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tīni lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho⁵ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati, yaṃ ca paripanthato⁶ cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṃ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṃ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭha-

¹ vikampitaṃ, M. K. as v.l.

² viniggaṇhitvā, M.; paggaṇhitvā, S.

³ dānavossagg°, M.

⁴ °pakkhandan c'eva, M.; °pakkhandhan c'esa, S.

⁵ paribandho, S. M.

⁶ paññāpanato, S.

massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiṣṣa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam majjhakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣanam : pariyoṣanassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyoṣanassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣanam : pariyoṣanassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam pariyoṣanakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca. Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukkhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhāsampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣanam ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣanam . . . pe . . . Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, pītisampannaṃ¹ c'eva hoti sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṃ ca.

¹ K. inserts vicārasampannaṃ c'eva before pītisampannaṃ c'eva.

Tatiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhanupassanāya ... pe ... anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vayānupassanāya, vipariṇāmānupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhi-paññādharmavipassanāya, yathābhūtañāṇadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggassa, sakadāgāmimaggassa, anāgāmimaggassa, Arahattamaggassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ?

Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

18. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Ādissa tīpi lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho¹ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathanimittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhan-

¹ paribandho, S. M.

dati; yañ ca paripanthato¹ cittaṃ visujjhati, yañ ca visud-dhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Arahatta-maggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa imāni tīpi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe: maj-jhassa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Majjhassa tīpi lakkhaṇāni: visuddham cittaṃ ajjhu-pekkhati, samathapaṭipaṇṇam ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭ-thānam ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca visuddham cittaṃ ajjhu-pekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe: majjhassa imāni tīpi lak-khaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam: pariyoṣānassa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Pariyoṣānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni: tattha jātānam dham-mānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahatta-maggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam: pariyoṣānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyoṣānakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakam dasalak-khaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannañ c'eva hoti vicārasam-pannañ ca pītisampannañ ca sukhasampannañ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañ ca saddhāsampannañ ca viriyasam-pannañ ca satisampannañ ca samādhisampannañ ca paññāsampannañ ca.

21. Nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa² ajānato ca³ tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upalabbhati,

¹ paññāpanato, S.

² anārammaṇamekacittassa, K.; anārammaṇam ekassa cittassa, S.

³ S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa¹
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittam
vikkhepaṁ gacchati, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati, payogaṁ
ca sādheti, viśesaṁ adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-
naṁ puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phutṭhakakaca-
dantānaṁ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā hoti, na āgate
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati,
payogaṁ ca sādheti, viśesaṁ adhigacchati²: yathā rukkho
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evaṁ upanibandhanā nimit-
tam, yathā kakacadantā evaṁ assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe
phutṭhakakacadantānaṁ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā
hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṁ
ca paññāyati, payogaṁ ca sādheti, viśesaṁ adhigacchati—
evamevaṁ bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā satim
upatṭhāpetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-
passāse manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā
aviditā honti, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati, payogaṁ ca sādheti,
viśesaṁ adhigacchati.³

23. Katamaṁ padhānaṁ?

Āraddhaviṛiyassa kāyo pi cittam pi kammaniyaṁ hoti;
idaṁ padhānaṁ.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviṛiyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpa-
santi; ayaṁ payogo.

Katamo viśeso?

Āraddhaviṛiyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-
honti⁴; ayaṁ viśeso.

Evaṁ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

¹ ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

² S. M. omit viśesaṁ adhigacchati.

³ S. M. add padhānaṁ ca.

⁴ papanti hoti, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānaṃ ca paññāyati payogaṃ ca sādheti visesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā
anupubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.¹

'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatthānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatthānaṃ sati: yo assasati² tass' upatthāti, yo passasati tass' upatthāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanatṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajjappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhaṇappaṭibandhā manasikāraappaṭibandhā cattuppādaappaṭibandhā: tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhitṭhitāṃ hoti, tasmिṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ sati supatitṭhitā³ hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatitṭhitā³ hoti, tasmिṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhitṭhitāṃ hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.⁴ Yena yena cittaṃ abhinīharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhinīharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāraṭṭhena paricitā paripūraṭṭhena paricitā; satiyā pariggaṇhanto

¹ cf. Dhammapada, 174.

² assāsati, S., K.

³ supatṭhitā, M.

⁴ M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati 'Paricita' ti.¹

'Susamāradhā' ti. Cattāro susamāradhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatthēna susamāradhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna susamāradhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatthēna susamāradhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā² susamāradhā.

'Susamaṇ' ti. Atthi samaṇ, atthi susamaṇ.

Katamaṇ samaṇ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṃ samaṇ. Katamaṇ susamaṇ ? Yaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ susamaṇ. Iti idaṇ ca samaṇ idaṇ ca³ susamaṇ ñātaṃ hoti itthaṇ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, āradhamaṇ hoti viriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upatthitā sati apamuṭṭhā,⁴ passaddho kāyo asāradhho,⁵ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṇ : tena vuccati 'Susamāradhā' ti.

26. 'Anupubbaṃ paricita' ti. Dighaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; dighaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; rassaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; rassaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṇ paricita c'eva honti anuparicita ca : tena vuccati 'Anupubbaṃ paricita' ti.

27. 'Yathā' ti. Dasa yathatthā : attadamathattho yathattho, attasamathattho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho, abhiññattho yathattho, pariññattho yathattho, pahānattho yathattho, bhāvanattho yathattho,

¹ akusale dhamme paricita, S. M.

² susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

³ K. omits idaṇ ca.

⁴ asammutthā, M. ; sammutthā, S.

⁵ āradhho, K.

sacchikiriyaṭṭho yathattho, saccābhisamayattho yathattho, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakattho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmāṃ saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu ca vasībhāvaṃ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' atthena Buddho? 'Bujjhita saccānīti' Buddho, bodhetā¹ pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassāvitāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya² Buddho, khīṇāsavaśaṅkhātēna Buddho, nirupadhisaṅkhātēna³ Buddho, 'ekantavītarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggāṃ gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihataṭṭā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitaraṃ kataṃ, na bhātaraṃ kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitēhi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇēhi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkhantikam etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāpassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidaṃ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi⁴ gahattho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā . . . pe . . . atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabhāsetīti.' Attadamathattham yathattham abhi-

¹ bodhento, K.

² visatitāya, K.

³ nirupālepassaṅkh°, M.; nirupakkilesasaṅkh°, K.

⁴ so ti, M.; hoti, K.

sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti¹ pabhāseti, attasamathaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti² pabhāseti, attaparinibbāpanaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañāṇam, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā³ mutto⁴ dhūmarajā mutto rāhugabhaṇṇā⁵ vippa-mutto bhāseti⁶ ca tapati⁶ ca virocati⁶ ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāseti ca tapati ca virocati ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

Bhāṇavāram.

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārisu ñāṇāni⁷?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññā-gāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upatṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dīgham vā assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā assasanto 'rassam assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto 'rassam passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī,

¹ āsevati, S.; K. omits.

² S. has bhāseti here.

³ mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ rāhupānā, K.

⁶ bhāsete ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

⁷ satokāriya, M.; sotokārisa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṁvedī passambhayaṁ cittasaṅkhāraṁ, cittaapaṭisaṁvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṁ cittaṁ, samādahaṁ cittaṁ, vimocayaṁ cittaṁ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmiti' sikkhati.

93. 'Idhāti.' Imissā dīṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciya, imasmiṁ ādāye, imasmiṁ dhamme, imasmiṁ vinaye, imasmiṁ dhammavinaye, imasmiṁ pāvacane, imasmiṁ brahmacariye, imasmiṁ satthusāsane: tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Araḥ vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṁ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbam etaṁ araññaṁ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṁ paññattaṁ hoti, mañco vā pīṭhaṁ¹ vā bhisī vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro² vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro³ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisidati vā seyyaṁ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṁ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṁ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṁ' ti. Vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṁ guhā ti.

'Nisidati pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā.

'Ujumo kāyaṁ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo tṭhito supaṇihito.⁴

'Parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Parīti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṁ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satīti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

84. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatīti.'⁵ Battimsāya

¹ pīṭhaṁ, M.

² tiṇasataro, M.

³ patasasantharo, K.; palassandharo, S.

⁴ tṭhito paṇihito, S.; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

⁵ K. omits sato passasatīti.

ākārehi satokāri hoti:¹ dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati² upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena nāpene satokāri hoti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti.

35. Kathaṃ dīghaṃ assasanto 'dīghaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīghaṃ passasanto 'dīghaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Dīghaṃ assāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīghaṃ passāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ cittam vivattati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi nava-hākārehi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā nāpaṃ, kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena nāpene taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satīpatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

¹ K. omits.

² satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatī? Aniccato anupassatī no niccato, dukkhato anupassatī no sukhato, anattato anupassatī no attato, nibbindatī no nandatī, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭi-nissajjati no ādiyati, aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rūgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatī.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dighaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā saññaṃ uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. 'taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti, 'kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccaya-nirodhatthēna vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipari-ṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthēna saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalak-khaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppaj-janti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthēna vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipari-ṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṃ ca pajānāti samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṃ ca pajānāti samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti?

Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥatthena viriyindriyaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti.’ Yaṃ tassa¹ ārammaṇaṃ taṃ tassa gocaraṃ, yaṃ tassa gocaraṃ taṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.²

‘Samaṃ’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatthānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa avikkhepo samaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa vodānaṃ samaṃ.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatthānaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepattham paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānattham paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānattham paṭivijjhati; tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Kathaṃ balāni samodhāneti? Asaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni balāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

¹ Yan tassa, M. K.

² puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditthiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamaḍhiṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni samodhāneti, akampiyaṭṭhena balāni samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padaḥaṭṭhena sam-mappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattaṇaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena ditthivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena¹ vimokkhaṃ

¹ muttaṭṭhena, K.

samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhim pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satim adhipaṭeyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ¹ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ saraṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhāneti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānāti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhaṭṭi.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmi' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmi' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivatṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upatṭhānaṃ

¹ satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upatthānañi c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthēna bhāvanā.

Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathaṃ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti' sikkhati? 'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayaṃ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ assāso ca passāso ca nimittañ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭividditā honti?

Dighaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭividditā honti; dighaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭividditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, paccavekkhato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, satiṃ upatthāpayato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, abhiññeyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, pariññeyaṃ parijānato te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbāṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, bhāvetabbāṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Evam te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlāsikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato vidditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānamanā vinamanā sannamanā paṇamanā iñjanā phandanā² calanā

¹ assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K. ² pandanā, M.

kampanā¹ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Yathā rūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānamanā na-viñamanā na-sannamanā na-paṇamanā aññ-
janā aphananā acalanā akampanā santaṃ sukhumaṃ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā² ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na taṃ³ ca naṃ³ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṃ⁴ ca naṃ⁴ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭṭe paṭhamam olārikā saddā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike sadde atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake sadde atha pacchā sukhuma-saddanimittarammaṇattā⁵ pi cittaṃ pavattati; evam va paṭhamam olārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike assāsapassāsā atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumansi-

¹ pakampanā, S. M.

² vātūpaladdhiyā, K.; aṭhūpa aladdhiyā, S.

³ na ca naṃ taṃ, M.; na taṃ e' enaṃ, S.; na ca taṃ, K.

⁴ taṃ ca naṃ, M.; taṃ ca na, S.

⁵ sukhumanimittarammaṇattā, K.; °ārammaṇatā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsa-passāse atha pacchā sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṃ ca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vutthahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāssā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñānaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane² ñānāni attha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

Bhāṇavāraṃ.

53. Kathaṃ 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāya-

¹ assāsapassāsā, S. K.

² anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṁvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṁ kāyasaṅkhāraṁ
assāsavasena, passambhayaṁ kāyasaṅkhāraṁ passāsava-
sena cittassa ekaggataṁ avikkhepaṁ pajānato uppajjati
pitipāmojjaṁ, yā pitipāmojjaṁ āmodanā pamodanā hāso
pahāso vitti¹ odagyaṁ attamanatā cittassa, ayaṁ pīti.

54. Kathaṁ sā pīti² paṭividditā hoti?

Dīghaṁ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṁ avikkhepaṁ
pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā
pīti paṭividditā hoti, dīghaṁ passāsavasena . . . pe . . .
passambhayaṁ kāyasaṅkhāraṁ passāsavasena cittassa
ekaggataṁ avikkhepaṁ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya
satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti
paṭividditā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṁ
adhiṭṭhabato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṁ paggaṇhato,
satiṁ upatṭhāpayato, cittaṁ samādahato, paññāya pajānato,
abhiññeyyaṁ abhijānato, pariññeyyaṁ parijānato, pahā-
tabbaṁ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṁ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṁ
sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Evaṁ sā pīti paṭi-
viditā hoti.

Pitipatisaṁvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upatṭhānaṁ
sati anupassanā ñāṇaṁ, vedanā upatṭhānaṁ no sati, sati
upatṭhānaṁ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṁ
vedanaṁ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānu-
passanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṁ taṁ vedanaṁ anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evaṁ taṁ vedanaṁ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
thena bhāvanā.

Pitipatisaṁvedī assāsapassāsānaṁ saṁvaratṭhena silavi-
suddhi . . . pe . . . pitipatisaṁvedī assāsapassāsavasena
cittassa ekaggataṁ avikkhepaṁ pajānato . . . pe . . .
pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Samatthaṁ
ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṁ 'sukhapatisaṁvedī'³ assasissāmiti³ sik-
khati,³ 'sukhapatisaṁvedī passasissāmiti' sikkhati?

¹ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

² K. omits Kathaṁ sā pīti.

³ S. and K. omit.

'Sukhan' ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātamañ kāyikañ sukhañ,¹ kāyasamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ² sātamañ cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Kathañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti? Dīghamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti. Sukhapatisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāpema tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathañ tañ vedanañ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapatisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānañ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

56. Kathañ 'cittasaṅkhārapatisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittasaṅkhārapatisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghamañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā; dīghamañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā. Ayañ cittasaṅkhāro.

Kathañ te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti? Dīghamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te cittasaṅkhārā

¹ K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

² K. omits cetasikañ sātamañ.

paṭividditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

57. Kathaṃ 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmiti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasiḱā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasiḱā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upatṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasis-sāmiti' sikkhati, 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasis-sāmiti' sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāpa-cittaṃ,¹ yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

¹ viññānaṃ cittaṃ, M.

mano¹ manāyatanam manindriyam viññāpam viññāpak-
khandho tajjamāno² viññāpadhātu; dīgham passāsavasena
. . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena
viññāpacittam yaṃ cittam, mano mānasam hadayaṃ
paṇḍaram mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññāpam
viññāpak-khandho tajjamāno viññāpadhātu, idaṃ cittam.

Katham taṃ cittam paṭividitam hoti? Dīgham assāsa-
vasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto taṃ
cittam paṭividitam hoti. Evaṃ taṃ cittam paṭividitam
hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāpacittam
upatṭhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupas-
sanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Katham taṃ cittam anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittam anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
thena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃ-
varatṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samat-
thaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Katham 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam assasissāmīti'
sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam passasissāmīti sik-
khati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīgham assāsavasena
. . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekag-
gataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhip-
pamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti³
odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo.
Abhippamodayaṃ cittam assāsapassāsavasena viññāpa-
cittam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . .
Evaṃ taṃ cittam anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Katham 'samādaham cittam assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'samādaham cittam passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ K. omits.

² tajjā manoviññāpadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

³ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittaṣa tṭhiti saṇṭhiti avatṭhiti¹ avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti,'

61. Kathaṃ 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati . . . pe . . . 'mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ditṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato² vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane ñāṇāni, attha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni citte cittānupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ 'aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Aniccan' ti. Kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken' atṭhena aniccā? Uppādavayaṭṭhena aniccā. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañ-

¹ bhavatṭhīti, S.; adhiṭṭhīti, K.

² thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-
khaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto
pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ
udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.
'Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe aniccā-
nupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vedanāya, saññāya, sañ-
khāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Dhammesu dhammānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.' 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . tena
vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

63. Kathaṃ 'Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'virāgānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhītṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe virāgā-
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe virāgānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarā-
marañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarānavirāge chandajāto hoti
saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhītṭhitaṃ. 'Jarā-
marañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissā-
mīti' sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena
dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭi-
vijjhatīti.'

64. Kathaṃ 'Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti sad-
dhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhītṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe nirodhā-
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe nirodhānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarānavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhītṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe niro-
dhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; atṭṭhahākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicce-
atthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthena avijjāya
ādinavo hoti, anattatthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-
atthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatthena avijjāya
ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidāna-
nirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā
nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavaniro-
dhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati,
paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāpuppādena avijjā
nirujjhati, nirodhupatthānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi
atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi
atthahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandaajāto hoti saddhādhi-
mutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitthitaṃ. 'Avijjāya nirodhānu-
passi assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihā-
kārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhanti? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi
viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati?
. . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Kati-
hākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo
hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . .
Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi taṇhāya ādinavo
hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Kati-
hākārehi upādāne ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhava ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihā-
kārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati?
. . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti; atthahākārehi
jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti?

¹ bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccattthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti, dukkhattthena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmatthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atṭhahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarañam nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupatṭhānena jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi atṭhahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā imehi atṭhahākārehi jarāmarānanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddh-ādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Kathaṃ 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.¹ Dve paṭinissaggā—pariccāgapāṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpaṃ pariccajātīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañam pariccajātīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'jarāmarānanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane ñāṇāni attha ca upatṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battiṃsa satokārisu ñāṇāni.²

68. Katamāni catuvisati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvisati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ

¹ K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

² satokāriṣṣa. S.; satokāriya°, M.

assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? 'Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

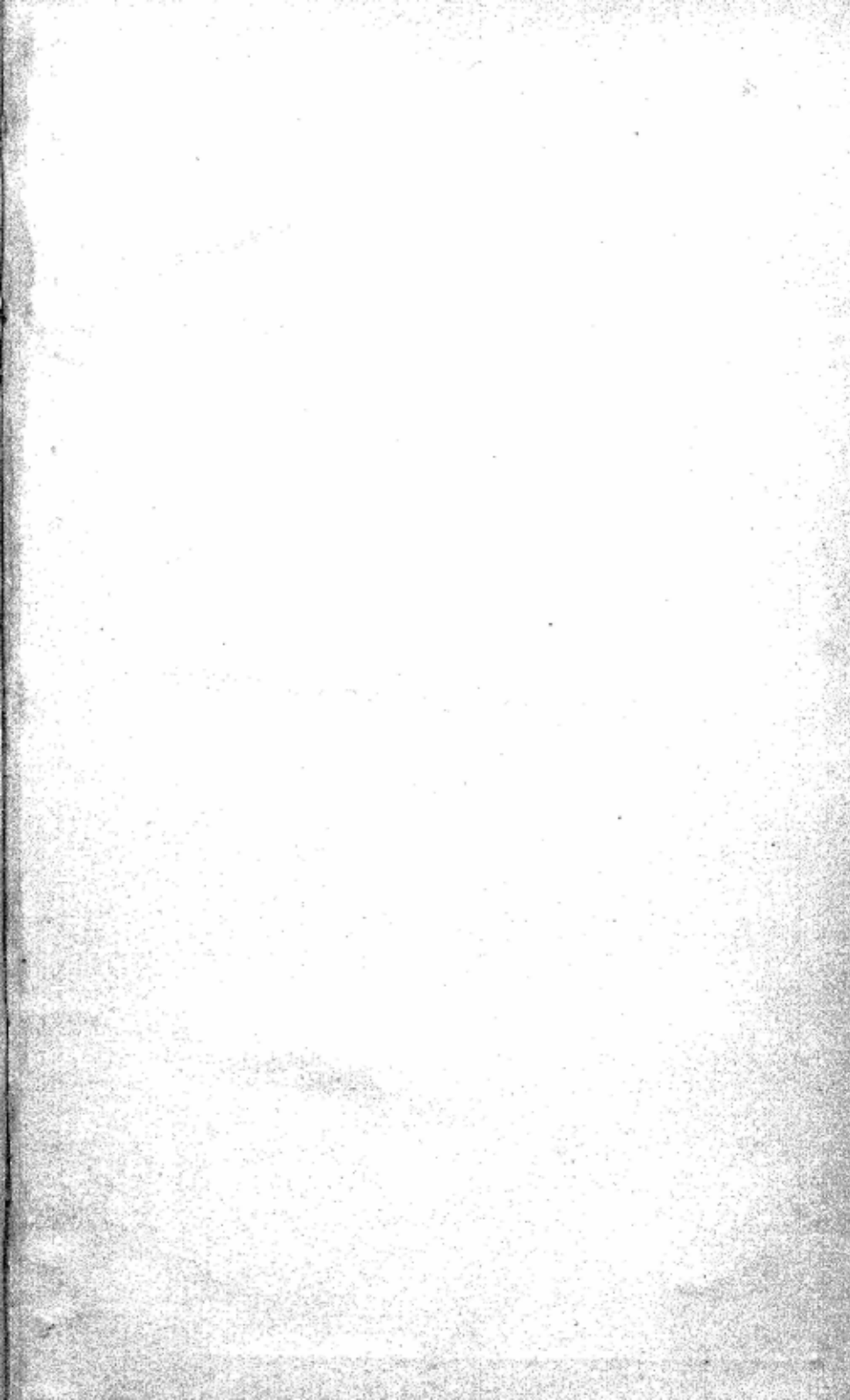
Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

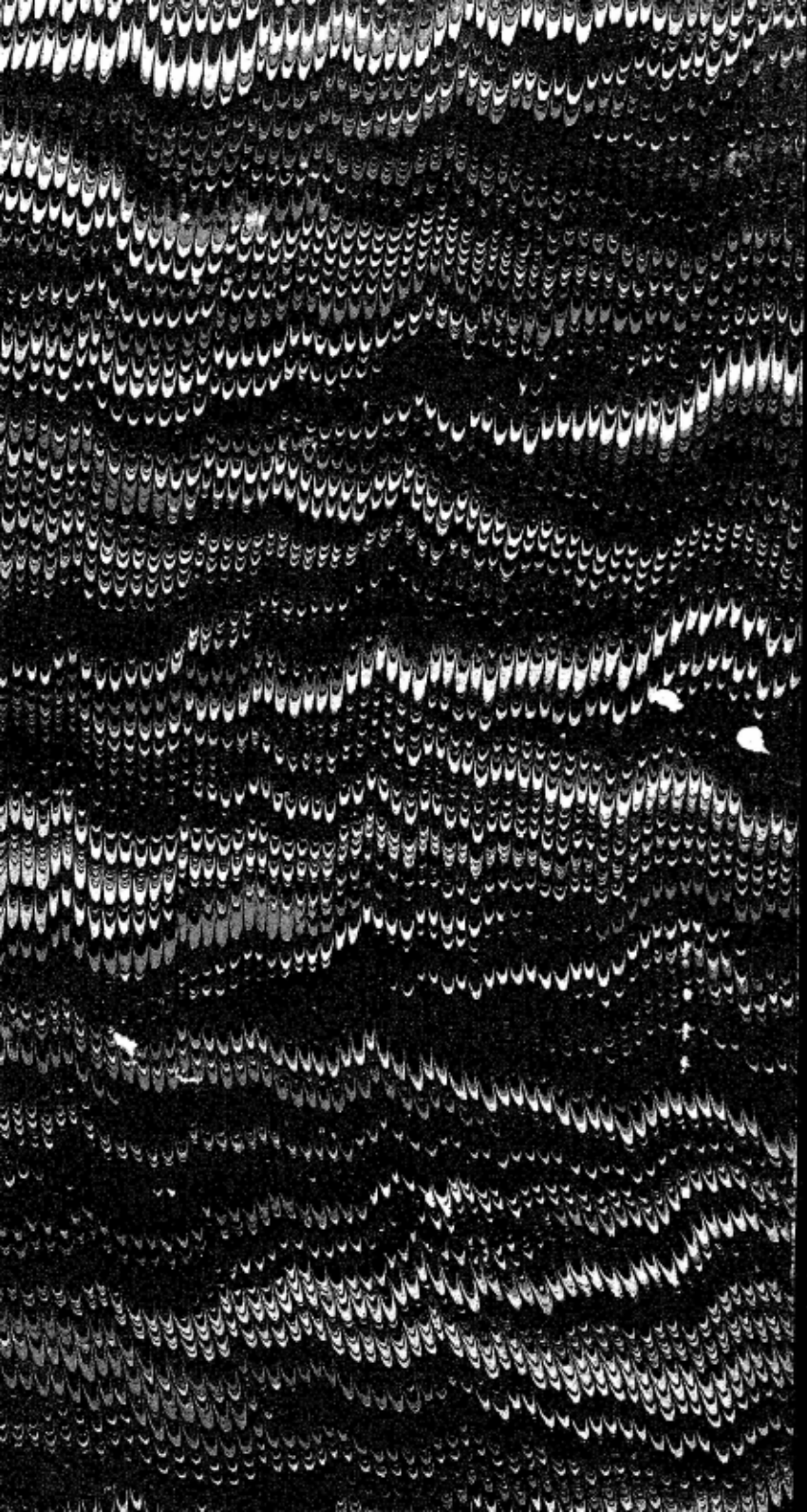
Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpatti-maggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, silabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi-maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā

uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgāmimaggena anusa-
hagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭigha-
saññojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭi-
ghānusayassa pahīnattā samuechinnattā uppajjati vimutti-
sukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa
mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mātānānusayassa bhava-
rāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samuechinnattā
uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimutti-
sukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim
bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-
tīti.

Ānāpānakathā samattā.





"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY
GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
